

CHECKLIST OF WOODY PLANTS OF SULAWESI, INDONESIA

P.J.A. KEBLER¹, M.M. BOS¹, S.E.C. SIERRA DAZA¹, A. KOP¹,
L.P.M. WILLEMSE¹, R. PITOPANG² & S.R. GRADSTEIN³

INTRODUCTION

Sulawesi comprises of about 182,870 km² of land and fewer botanical specimens (about 23 specimens per 100 km², Whitten et al., 1987) have been collected here than in any other major island in Indonesia. This island is up to date botanically poorly explored and according to Van Steenis (1950) about 32,500 specimens of plants were recorded, the number is probably only a rough estimation and certainly in the pre-computer era not based on real specimens. Within the framework of STORMA (Stability of Rainforest Margins) we analyzed the vegetation in several plots of one hectare of different land use systems at the Lore Lindu National Park, Central Sulawesi, Indonesia. Rapidly we were faced with the problem that the identification of the mostly sterile trees would be almost impossible without a sound basic checklist. Because previous hardcopies (Hildebrand, 1950; Soewanda & Tantra, 1973; Whitmore et al., 1989) were either outdated or incomplete (especially for the small diameter trees) we decided to create a new one using data of actual plant specimens housed at the National Herbarium of the Netherlands, Universiteit Leiden branch (with duplicate specimens in several other herbaria like BO, E, K and others), and enter them in the BRAHMS (Botanical Research and Herbarium Management Systems) database developed by Denis Filer, University of Oxford.

More than 120 woody families have been screened and the label information of all specimens (c. 13,000) checked and partly analysed. The density index calculated from our figures is very low (7) but for the first time underpinned by hard, retrievable data. As we did not include species – and specimens rich herbaceous families in our calculations (Orchidaceae, Poaceae, Zingiberaceae, ferns, etc.) the much lower collection index can be at least partially explained.

- 1) Nationaal Herbarium Nederland, Universiteit Leiden branch, P.O. Box 9514, 2300 RA Leiden, The Netherlands; e-mail: Kessler@nhn.leidenuniv.nl
- 2) Universitas Tadulako, Faculty of Agriculture, Kampus Bumi Tondo, Palu, Sulteng, Indonesia; e-mail: Pitopang64@yahoo.com
- 3) Albrecht von Haller Institute of Plant Sciences, Department of Systematic Botany, Untere Karspüle 2, 37073 Göttingen, Germany; e-mail: Sgradst@gwdg.de

FORMAT

The hardcopy of the checklist has been prepared from the specimen database, with some editing in word-processing and has the following format:

Example:

ACERACEAE (Family name in alphabetical order)

ACER (Genus name in alphabetical order)

Acer laurinum Hassk. (Scientific name in alphabetical order)

Vernacular name(s) — Dogo (Central Sulawesi)

Sulawesi distribution — North (S. Utara) Central (S. Tengah), South (S. Selatan), and South-East (S. Tenggara) (Distribution in Sulawesi on old province level)

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present (Recorded for Lore Lindu National Park and environs; the area comprises the coordinates 119° 30' E – 120° 50' E and 2° 00' S – 0° 30' S)

Altitude — 750–2550 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2341; Keßler PK 2005; Ramadhanil 503, 607 (all collections present at L)

The database proper comprises many more detailed fields and thus information which can fully explored only with the aid of a personal computer. In a later stage a searchable website on the internet is envisaged.

ANALYSES

Some preliminary analyses of the overall data revealed that the Euphorbiaceae with about 1600 records followed by Rubiaceae (c. 730 records) and Myrtaceae (c. 630 records) represent the three plant families with the highest number of collections. These results may be due to collection artefacts as almost all these taxa are relatively small, regularly flowering and species rich families in the understorey of the tropical rain forest. Large trees that are flowering and fruiting in irregular intervals are under-represented like Ebenaceae (c. 90 records), Combretaceae (c. 70 records) or Dipterocarpaceae (c. 70 records).

Van Steenis (1950) listed c. 150 plant collectors who worked in Sulawesi and neighbouring islands, the botanical exploration starting with Dampier (1687) who collected on the island of Buton. Within the last 50 years some important fieldtrips were organised by the Royal Botanic Gardens Kew (Coode et al.), Royal Botanic Garden Edinburgh (Argent, Newman, Milliken, Atkins et al.), the Nationaal Herbarium Nederland (formerly the Rijksherbarium: De Vogel et al., Hennipman, Joncheere, Keßler, Van Balgooy, Vermeulen), and Naturalis (to which Coode of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew attached himself) with the collaboration of either Universitas Tadulako (Ramadhanil Pitopang et al.), Herbarium Bogoriense (Mogea, Tantra, Wiriadinata et al.) and/

or Kebun Raya Bogor (Dedi Darnaedi, Hendrian, Inggit et al.) These recent collections considerably improved our knowledge of the floristic composition of this island.

Collection sites are not very well spread among the island and the number of collections from Lore Lindu National Park is relatively low, mainly due to the difficult access in former times. As far as possible, longitude and latitude data of localities of historical collections have been added using gazetteer records in order to delineate the past and present distribution of species within the island.

The elevation data are relatively weak as almost all historical collections lack detailed information on altitude. Only recently more details have been noted on the specimen labels.

Our data demonstrate that extensive routine collecting work is still necessary and should be given priority as the (lowland) primary forest may be gone within a decade. We therefore are fully aware that the present data and specimens available represent only a fraction of the rich flora of Sulawesi either in number of specimens or in number of species. It is, however, envisaged to enrich the present data considerably in the near future by more new collections. Further improvement could be reached if the vast collection information from Sulawesi specimens of several other herbaria, especially those of Herbarium Bogoriense could also be entered into a database and linked to the existing one.

Although the checklist was formulated as a book project (in order to reach the target groups) we will also try to put the rich information in a searchable database on internet. We hope that in this way our data can be used by those users who need fast and reliable information especially within the nature conservation community.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We wish to thank all specialists who kindly helped us in the identification of our own collections from Sulawesi, especially:

F.A.C.B. Adema (Leguminosae p.p., Sapindaceae p.p.), M.M.J. van Balgooy (pre-identification), Ding Hou (Anacardiaceae, Celastraceae, Leguminosae p.p., Rhizophoraceae), H.P. Nootboom (Magnoliaceae, Simaroubaceae), C.E. Ridsdale (Rubiaceae), W. Vink (Sapotaceae), P.C. van Welzen (Euphorbiaceae, Sapindaceae p.p.), E.F. de Vogel (Orchidaceae), and W.J.J.O. de Wilde (Cucurbitaceae, Myristicaceae). The herbarium management staff at L kindly provided extra assistance.

Various institutions and colleagues provided us with extra data and information:

M.J.E. Coode (K, collection list from Sulawesi, general information), J. Dransfield (K, list of palms collected by Musser), H. Atkins (E, collection list from Sulawesi), E. Ashley (NY, Sulawesi records from their database). The late T.C. Whitmore identified several Macaranga specimens.

Last but not least Denis Filer (OXF) supported us in preparing modules to retrieve the necessary data out of the BRAHMS database in a suitable format for printing.

LITERATURE

- Hildebrand, F.H. 1950. Daftar nama pohon-pohonan Selebes. Laporan Balai Penelitian Kehutanan 43: 1–105.
- Soewanda, A.P. & I.G.M. Tantra. 1972. Daftar nama pohon-pohonan, repisi I Sulawesi Selatan, Tenggara dan sekitarnya. Laporan Lembaga Penelitian Hutan 151: 1–113.
- Van Steenis, C.G.G.J. 1950. Flora Malesiana I, 1, Noordhoff-Kolff, Jakarta.
- Whitmore, T.C., et al. 1989. Tree flora of Indonesia, Checklist for Sulawesi. Forest Research and Development Centre, Bogor.
- Whitten, A.J., et al. 1987. The ecology of Sulawesi. Gajah Mada University Press, Yogyakarta.

CHECKLIST

ACERACEAE

ACER

Acer laurinum Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 700–1850 m

Collection(s) — bb 19707, 20229, 20882, 28213;
Bünnemeyer 12347, 12407; Kjellberg 2951;
Koorders 18816; Meijer 11025

ACTINIDIACEAE

SAURAUIA

Saurauia altissima Zipp.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18953, 18956, 19297,
19301

Saurauia bracteosa DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11834

Saurauia callithrix Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 400–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18932, 18936, 19295

Saurauia costata Reinw. ex de Vriese

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 750–1550 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 638; Koorders 18954,
19293; Meijer 9345

Saurauia euryolepis de Vriese

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500–900 m

Collection(s) — Forman 197; Koorders 18943,
18949, 18958

Saurauia hoeveniana Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 450–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18944, 18947, 19283

Saurauia javanica (Nees) Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2413

Saurauia lepidocalyx Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 317–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16247; De Vogel 2462,
2508; De Vriese & Teijsmann 113; Kaudern
15; Koorders 18933, 18941, 22619, 24069;
Teijsmann HB 5282, HB 5289, HB 5733

Saurauia minahassae Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 3537; Koorders 19284, 19285

Saurauia oligolepis Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 450–1700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5595; Koorders
18931, 19294, 19296; Meijer 9260, 9419,
9844, 10147; Van Balgooy 3021, 3035, 3059,
4025

Saurauia oligolepis Miq. var. ***squamosa*** Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 120 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19282

Saurauia polyodon Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 20

Saurauia schwarzii Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18948

Saurauia spadicea Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15912; Forman 376

Saurauia tristyla DC. forma *celebica* Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Kapapojan

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2576; Koorders 18942, 18951, 18959, 22622; Lam 2424

Saurauia vanderhoeveniana Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2511, 2544

Saurauia wawarontoi Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18957

Saurauia wigmanni Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18946, 18955

Saurauia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Gurala'a; Paredeang; Si-sup sopun [Tombulu ?]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–2900 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15707, 15728, 16150, 16266; Amir 187; bb 23905, 24100, 24189; Bloembergen 4006, 4130, 4133, 4226, 4256; Cel II 300; Coode 5905, 5963, 6064, 6208, 6271, 6283; De Vogel 2482, 5163A, 5186, 5284, 5312, 5510, 5570, 6011, 6013, 6014, 6076; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6765, 6767, 6891; Elbert 2793, 2824, 2874, 2918, 3021, 3148, 6634, 6709, 6710, 6765; Eyma 414, 450, 465, 969, 998, 1127, 1148, 1686, 1708, 3466, 4158, 4183; Forman 187, 301; Hennipman 5499, 5644, 5690, 5978, 6087; Johanson 171, 342; Keßler et al. PK 3141; Kofman 215; Lam 2638, 2754, 2883; Meijer 9370, 9385, 9482a, 9521, 9761, 10025; Noerkas 345; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskur 1281; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1720; Ramlanto 250, 258; Ramlanto & Fanani 462; Sands 212, 407, 532; Van Balgooy 3038, 3188, 3473, 3511, 3818, 3986; Whitmore & Sidiyasa

TCW 3513, TCW 3537, TCW 3546; Yoshida 1332

ALANGIACEAE

ALANGIUM

Alangium griffithii (C.B. Clarke) Harms

Vernacular name(s) — Manata

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 128; Van Balgooy 3583

Alangium javanicum (Blume) Wang

Vernacular name(s) — Lansabonti

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 150–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 17056; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3929; Cel V 199; Koorders 20844; Ramlanto & Fanani 676, 717

Alangium maliliense Bloemb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel 161

Alangium salvifolium (L.f.) Wang subsp. *sundanum* (Miq.) Bloemb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 287; Teijsmann HB 11849, HB 11894, HB 12117, HB 12436, HB 13832

Alangium spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16380; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3534

ANACARDIACEAE

ANACARDIUM

Anacardium occidentale L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3306; Rachmat 198, 619

BUCHANANIA

Buchanania arborescens (Blume) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Bulo Bulo [Kendari]; Kapofo; Lokinako; Marisin karea'a; Morontoboeba; Ninifo; Taniruan'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 3919, 6648, 13750, 24710, 31845, 31899; Bünnemeyer 10777; Cel II 406; De Vogel 6031, 6053, 6065, 6186, 6264, 6376; Elbert 3421; Koorders 15941, 15943; Lam 2448, 2577, 2617, 2920, 3292; Meijer 10185, 11185; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1724; Ramlanto 140; Van Balgooy 3755, 3793; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3525

CAMPNOSPERMA

Campnosperma auriculatum Hook.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3781

Campnosperma brevipetiolatum Volken

Vernacular name(s) — Dalipo; Taniruan'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 21737; Cel II 329; Lam 2769

DRACONTOMELON

Dracontomelon dao (Blume) Merr. & Rolfe

Vernacular name(s) — Boech rao, Woea raoe; Kaili; Lolomas; Rago; Rao

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–257 m

Collection(s) — bb 4994, 15386, 17641, 21334, 22955, 28728, 32361, 32619; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4231; Cel I 9, IV 113; Chin 3435; De Vogel 2446; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6485, 6651, 6654; Elbert 2632; Koorders 15945, 15946, 15947, 15948, 15949, 15951, 15959, 15964, 16329, 16331, 19619; Meijer 9222, 10066A, 10758; Noerkas 204; Teijsmann HB 11807, HB 12853; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3423

GLUTA

Gluta papuana Ding Hou

Vernacular name(s) — Nato [Tator]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5705, 5796, 5994, 6004; Van Balgooy 3780

Gluta renghas L.

Vernacular name(s) — Belag / Sanga / Anga [Bugin / Makas / Toki]; Poei-poei

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 1–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 19693, 21127, 23304, 23305, 23306, 32370, 32469, 32609; Cel III 79, III 139; Kaudern 524

KOORDERSIODENDRON

Koordersiodendron pinnatum (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Boegis; Buwis'a; Goei; Lojow [Kotamobagu]; Oeris; Ore

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 4180, 5571, 19606, 23903, 26265, 26266, 26267, 28731, 31492, 31838, 32362, 32483, 32617; Burck 1430; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4174, 4275; Cel I 6, V 149, V 347; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6550, 6653; Ham L 2; Koorders 15955, 15957, 15958, 15960, 15963, 15968, 15969, 15970, 16328, 18849, 19711; Lam 2944, 3177; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3452

MANGIFERA

Mangifera celebica Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Loemisi

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 453; Teijsmann HB 12562, HB 12683

Mangifera foetida Lour.

Vernacular name(s) — Mangga hoetan/ Oemba; Mangga Itam [Kotamobagu]; Ontjoh

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 29479; Cel V 165; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6606; Meijer 9610

Mangifera leiophylla Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6782

Mangifera minor Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe taipa dare; Taipa dondri

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 21103, 21104; Bünnemeyer 11565; Cel I 26; De Vogel 5040; Elbert 2638, 2729; Eyma 3805

Mangifera pedicellata Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Wirawan 1

Mangifera quadrifida Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 19439; Cel II 123; Meijer 10762

Mangifera sulavesiana Blanco

Vernacular name(s) — Morotoipa; Tamba

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 448, II 473

Mangifera spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Ansam [Luwuk]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 1000–1300 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3125; Meijer 9484, 10762

RHUS

Rhus taitensis Guillaumin

Vernacular name(s) — Nanitu

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3453; Koorders 15950, 16297, 18898; Lam 2572

SEMECARPUS

Semecarpus acida Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3806

Semecarpus cuneiformis Blanco

Vernacular name(s) — Sibotoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–755 m

Collection(s) — bb 4193; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6664, 6914; Elbert 2694, 2763, 3161, 3370, 3446; Eyma 4193; Forman 302; Koorders 15972, 15975, 19763; Rachmat 796; Teijsmann HB 12415, HB 12640, HB 14104; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3544

Semecarpus forstenii Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Gedju warani [Kolawi]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2–1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 21720, 28247; De Vogel 5584; Meijer 9460

Semecarpus longifolius Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 19825; Elbert 2512, 3277; Meijer 9177, 10050; Teijsmann HB 12121

Semecarpus spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Warani [Napu]

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000–1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3167; Van Balgooy 3134

SPONDIAS

Spondias dulcis Parkinson

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 176

Spondias malayana Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Golo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 4–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 5857, 17156; Cel V 176; Koorders 15976, 15977, 15978; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1684, 1835

Spondias philippinensis (Elmer) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 400–550 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3790; De Vogel 5950; Hennipman 5835; Meijer 11125

Spondias pinnata (L.f.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 5

ANNONACEAE

ALPHONSEA

Alphonsea javanica Scheff.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 229; Darnaedi 1486; De Vogel 2604; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6560, 6572; De Vriese 213; Johansson 537; Koorders 15979, 16029; Van Balgooy 3101, 3431; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3545

Alphonsea spec.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 500–850 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. NGS/NCI 3615; Johansson JNR 400

ANAXAGOREA

Anaxagorea javanica BlumeSulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Sidiyasa & Didi 1882

Anaxagorea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 180–270 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6026; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3460

ANNONA

Annona squamosa L.Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9195

ARTABOTRYS

Artabotrys macrantha Holthuis

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 3003

Artabotrys trichopetalus Merr.Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6252

Artabotrys spec.Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1930; Van Hulstijn & Atjeh 321

CANANGA

Cananga odorata Hook.f & ThomsonSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb II 444, 5554, 13490, 15389, 17642, 23573, 28250, 28720, 31828; Burley et al. 3800, 3801; De Vogel 2574; Koorders 15997, 15998, 15999, 16002; Lam 2857; Meijer 10081; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1737; Ramlanto & Fanani 154, 674; Van Balgooy 3044; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3482

CYATHOCALYX

Cyathocalyx acuminatus C.B. Rob.Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 70–400 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3858; Lam 2738, 2926

Cyathocalyx biovulatus Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3673

Cyathocalyx kingii Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3901; Koorders 15991, 15996, 16016, 16030, 16033

Cyathocalyx minahassae Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1300 m

Collection(s) — Forman 215; Koorders 15986, 16039

Cyathocalyx petiolatus Diels

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3958

Cyathocalyx spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 375; Darnaedi 2072; De Vogel 6248; Meijer 9379

DESMOS

Desmos chinensis Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16008; McDonald & Ismail 4164

Desmos spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1781

FISSISTIGMA

Fissistigma borneense (Miq.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5627

Fissistigma kingii (Boerl.) Burkill

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3940

Fissistigma latifolium (Dunal) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 150–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3907, 4049, 4167

FRIESODIELSIA

Friesodielsia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 4245

GONIOTHALAMUS

Goniothalamus brevicuspis Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 350–1500 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3567, 3584, 3714, 3884; Koorders 16003, 16004, 16017, 16036; Meijer 10001, 10018; Milliken 932; Ramlanto & Fanani 471; Riedel 5832; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3391

Goniothalamus euneurus Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Riedel 5817

Goniothalamus majestatis Keßler

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6060, 6140, 6291; McDonald & Ismail 3896

Goniothalamus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 391; Darnaedi 2284; De Vogel 2549; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7010; De Vriese & Teijsmann 64; Milliken 914; Ramlanto & Fanani 632; Sidiyasa & Didi 1865

HAPLOSTICHANTHUS

Haplostichanthus gamopetala (Boerl. ex Koord.) Heusden

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 15994, 16014

MITREPHORA

Mitrephora celebica Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Bogor Botanical Garden 799C, 5787, IV.H. 51A, IV.H. 61A; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3746; Cel V 247; De Vogel 2586; Okada 3458; Teijsmann HB 114

Mitrephora diversifolia Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21682; Elbert 3408

Mitrephora ferruginea Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 194; Koorders 16011, 16012

Mitrephora minahassae Boerl. ex Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16013

Mitrephora oxycarpa Boerl. ex Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16019

Mitrephora spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6512

OROPHEA

Orophea celebica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 23906, V 172; Burley et al. 3578; Coode 5938, 6211; De Vogel & Ver-

meulen 6609; Hennipman 5552; Koorders 16007, 16027; Milliken 874, 911; Reinwardt 1525; Van Balgooy 3036; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3416

Orophea creaghii (Ridl.) Leonardia & Keßler

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 17165

Orophea enneandra Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4127; Burley et al. 3713

Orophea hexandra Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2932

Orophea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 80–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17631; De Vogel 5088A; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6998

PHAEANTHUS

Phaeanthus ebracteolatus (Presl) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2558; Forman 230; Koorders 10624, 16005, 16025

POLYALTHIA

Polyalthia celebica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — bb 5556; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3526; Burley et al. 3821, 3881, 3941, 4124, 4273; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7016; Johansson 167; Koorders 15995, 16018, 16022, 16037, 16038; Lam 2820; Meijer 10761, 10994; Milliken 890; Riedel 5819; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3412

Polyalthia glauca Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — bb 6646, 21324; Bogor Botanical Garden X.F 5, X.F 5a, XX.D 37; Burley et al. 3859; Koorders 15983, 15993, 16006, 16020

***Polyalthia lateriflora* King**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1497

***Polyalthia lateriflora* (Blume) King var. *elongata* Boerl.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2487, 2592; Koorders 15985, 17523

***Polyalthia rumphii* Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3577; Burley et al. 3600, 3838, 3869; Cel II 482; Darnaedi 2301; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6676; Koorders 15980, 15988, 15990, 15992, 16021, 16034, 16035

Polyalthia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — bb 15084, 17503, 17970, 19607, 21390, 21765, 24968, 31851, 31883; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4218; Burley et al. 3836, 3922, NGS 4053; Cel II 446, II 491, V191; De Vogel 6061; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6553, 6672, 6905; Forman 231; Koorders 16031; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1774

POPOWIA

***Popowia pisocarpa* Endl.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 300–700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6948; Ramlanto & Fanani 618

Popowia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17683; Koorders 16026, 16028; Meijer 10782; Van Balgooy 3963; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3507

PSEUDUVARIA

Pseuduvaria spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 160–750 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2571; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6639, 6794, 6970

SAGERAEA

***Sageraea lanceolata* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4046

UVARIA

***Uvaria grandiflora* Roxb. ex Hornem.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2528, 5780; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1387, 1459; Soejatmi 263

***Uvaria littoralis* (Blume) Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 80 m

Collection(s) — Amir 162

Uvaria spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6213; Elbert 3312, 3321; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1456; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1882, 1910; Sidiyasa & Didi 1829

XYLOPIA

***Xylopia malayana* Hook.f. & Thomson**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21349, 29474; Cel II 493;
Church & Ismail 19

Xylopia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — bb 22949, 31874; Cel II 266,
472; De Vogel et al. 6183, 6191

APOCYNACEAE

ALSTONIA

Alstonia pneumatophora Backer ex
Den Berger

Vernacular name(s) — Lingaroe épé
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — bb 32360, 32601; Cel III 51;
Sidiyasa 1381

Alstonia scholaris R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Lingarokoeni; Pampu-
rud'a; Rita; Sepate, Ampanga [Bugis, Palopo]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21595, 24104, 24996; Cel
I 63, V 141; De Vriese & Teijsmann 46;
Koorders 15803, 16043, 16078, 19735; Lam
2578; Meijer 9276, 10703; Sidiyasa 1100,
1337, 1386, 1399, 1402, 1409; Teijsmann HB
12516

Alstonia spectabilis R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Hoi; Kayu Tandu; Labu-
angi [Kalili]; Saoengponisi
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 3685, 5849, 21603, 22950,
22984, 25159, 26272; Cel I 44, II 210, II 458;
De Vogel 5717, 5838, 6144, 6232, 6285,
6313; Koorders 16041, 16042, 16044, 19745,
24068; McDonald & Ismail Cat 3857; Meijer
11007, 11225; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1735, 1836; Rachmat 846; Ramlanto 206;
Sidiyasa 1101, 1311, 1384, 1398; Sidiyasa
& Leeuwenberg 1348, 1387; Van Balgooy
3693, 3997

Alstonia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1177

ALYXIA

Alyxia celebica D.J. Middleton

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Sands 468; Teijsmann HB
14010

Alyxia kabaenae Markgr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3415

CERBERA

Cerbera floribunda K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1819

Cerbera manghas L.

Vernacular name(s) — Mangga beraboe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2723, 2803; Eyma 3722;
Koorders 16051; Lam 2486; Meijer 10049;
Noerkas 226; Rachmat 178

Cerbera odollam Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — bb 20760; Rachmat 148

Cerbera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2991, 3334; Milliken
1144

CHILOCARPUS

16047, 16048, 16049, 16067; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3471

Chilocarpus denudatus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 661

ICHNOCARPUS

Ichnocarpus frutescens (L.) W.T. Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–650 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5865; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6658; Johansson 377; Kaudern 111

Ichnocarpus rhombifolius (Markgr.)

D.J. Middleton

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5551

Ichnocarpus serpyllifolius (Blume) P.I. Forst.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4235; De Joncheere 1154; De Vogel 2589; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6969; Forsten 13, 80; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1716

Ichnocarpus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7102

KIBATALIA

Kibatalia arborea (Blume) G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Soliti

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–30 m

Collection(s) — bb 5871, 21722; Cel IV 150

Kibatalia wigmanii (Koord.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Gora-gora

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 18417; Church & Ismail 1;
De Vogel 2560; Koorders 16045, 16046,

KOPSIA

Kopsia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel I 50

LEPINIOPSIS

Lepiniopsis ternatensis Valetton

Vernacular name(s) — Samparoi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 100–750 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 466; De Vogel 5637,
6114, 6175; Kjellberg 2085; Lam 2615,
2882, 3101; Meijer 10076, 10150, 10725;
Teijsmann HB 12439; Van Balgooy 3577

MELODINUS

Melodinus orientalis Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16073; Van Balgooy
3411**Melodinus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 1877; De Vogel 5495

PARSONSIA

Parsonsia alboflavescens (Dennst.) Mabb.

Vernacular name(s) — Mamintax'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2562; Forsten 317;
Koorders 16079, 16084, 16085, 16222,
16227; Lam 3340; Prawiroatmodjo & Soe-
woko 1804; Van Vuuren 155, 187**Parsonsia celebica** (Oliv.) Sleesen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders, 16070, 16071, 16075,
19524

RAUVOLFIA

Rauvolfia kamarora Hendrian

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Hendrian HN 42

Rauvolfia sumatrana JackVernacular name(s) — Ba'aròsa; Kayu telur
(= egg-wood)

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 17155, 19695; De Vriese 13;
De Vriese & Teijsmann 22; Elbert 2647,
2758; Forman 304; Forsten 86; Koorders
16054, 16056, 16057, 16053; Lam 3124;
Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1499**Rauvolfia verticillata** (Lour.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 650–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4196; Johansson
559; Van Balgooy 3082

STROPHANTHUS

Strophanthus caudatus (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Amir 154; Elbert 2648, 2736,
6235, 6236; Eyma 4195; Kaudern 468;
Noerkas 303; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1833**Strophanthus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 200–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5786

TABERNAEMONTANA

Tabernaemontana orientalis R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 5–25 m

Collection(s) — bb 21; Eyma 1752

Tabernaemontana pandacqui Lam.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16092; De Vogel 5015;
Elbert 2661, 2661a, 2708, 3296; Forsten 84;
Kaudern 479; Koorders 15807, 15809, 15812,
15813, 15815, 15818, 16065; Meijer 9179;
Riedel HB 5827; Yusuf & Wahyono 33

VOACANGA

Voacanga grandifolia (Miq.) Rolfe

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 58; Koorders 16059;
Riedel 5713; Teijsmann HB 5713

WRIGHTIA

Wrightia pubescens R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 150–600 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16098; Meijer 9273,
10226; Van Balgooy 3622**Wrightia pubescens** R.Br. subsp. **pubescens**

Vernacular name(s) — Doedji; Wolato

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 15–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 15045, 21611, 24979; Teijs-
mann HB 13602; Van Vuuren 251

AQUIFOLIACEAE

ILEX

Ilex cymosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21276, 33071; Meijer 11179,
11448; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1638**Ilex spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Soeloei

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 350–2450 m

Collection(s) — bb 28245; Cel III 9; Darnaedi 2103; De Vogel 5375, 5636, 6167; Eyma 4016; Van Balgooy 3325, 3727, 3787, 3982

ARALIACEAE

OSMOXYLON

Osmoxylon masarangense Philipson

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Forman 209

SCHEFFLERA

Schefflera elliptica Harms var. **microphylla** F.M. Mull.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Docters van Leeuwen 1728

Schefflera nodosa F.M. Mull.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5175; Teijsmann HB 5292, HB 5305; Van Balgooy 3083, 3575, 4071

Schefflera polybotrya Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2133

Schefflera serrata (Miq.) R. Vig.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16244; Koorders 16107

Schefflera spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Marokaliki/Tambibile
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 20–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11833; Cel V 215; Chin 3607; Coode 5904, 6179; Darnaedi 1605; De Vogel 5295, 5350, 5399, 5452, 5467, 5956; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7069, 7180, 7194; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2004; Sands 345, 399, 560; Teijsmann HB 11906, HB 12383; Van Balgooy 3231, 3274, 3280, 3403, 3440; Yusuf & Wahyono 73

ARAUCARIACEAE

AGATHIS

Agathis celebica (Koord.) Warb.

Vernacular name(s) — Damar kadjoe lotang; Damar kapas; Damar mas; Damar sawah(?); Damar wana; Damara; Kawo kawo; Koelon-toeoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 17379, 17380, 17593, 17674, 17675, 17676, 19688, 20016, 20330, 20546, 20547, 20548, 20788, 20789, 20790, 20792, 20793, 20794, 20795, 20796, 20797, 20798, 20799, 20800, 20801, 20802, 20803, 20804, 20805, 20818, 20819, 20820, 20821, 20822, 20874, 20875, 20876, 20878, 20879, 20880, 20885, 20886, 21298, 21572, 21572a, 21573, 21582, 21641, 21642, 21646, 21647, 21648, 23575, 23576, 23841, 23842, 23843, 23844, 23898, 24094, 24095, 26644, 27054, 28308, 28397, 30153, 30165, 30166, 30171, 31501, 31503, 31504, 31505, 31507, 31510, 31511, 31898; Boschproefstation 345; Koorders 15847, 15849

Agathis dammara Rich.

Vernacular name(s) — Damar; Saloe ranté; Solo; Toga

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — bb 13632, 15157, 15159, 17562, 17972, 17973, 18119, 18120, 20275, 20281, 20808, 20809, 20810, 20811, 20812, 20813, 20814, 20815, 20816, 21293, 21580, 21581, 22007, 23357, 23358, 23653, 24155, 24202, 24203, 24953, 28148, 28152, 28275, 28288, 29002, 29010, 29015, 29189, 29190, 30146, 30147, 30154, 30155, 30156, 30157, 30158, 30159, 30160, 30161, 30162, 30163, 30164, 31155, 31156, 31456, 31457, 31497, 31498, 31499, 31906; Eyma 1316; Rachmat 664; Tantra 1568, 1600

Agathis spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5423

ASCLEPIADACEAE

CALOTROPIS

Calotropis gigantea (L.) Dryand. ex W.T. Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2952

AVICENNIACEAE

AVICENNIA

Avicennia alba Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 2 m

Collection(s) — bb 14440; Teijsmann HB 13766; Van Vuuren 357

Avicennia alba Blume var. **latifolia** Mold.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 58

Avicennia marina (Forssk.) Vierh.

Vernacular name(s) — Api-api; Wapi mopoetio

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–2 m

Collection(s) — bb 14441, 15570; Meijer 9289; Van Vuuren 397

Avicennia marina (Forssk.) Vierh. var. **resinifera** (G. Forst.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13791

Avicennia marina (Forssk.) Vierh. var. **rumphiana** (Hallier f.) Bakh.

Vernacular name(s) — Api-api; Api/Piapi; Dali-ta; Molontejapoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–3 m

Collection(s) — bb 3637, 16715, 17196, 19698, 21795; Lam 2675

Avicennia officinalis L.

Vernacular name(s) — Api-api

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 3891; Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1934; Elbert 2701; Teijsmann HB 13767

BIGNONIACEAE

DEPLANCHEA

Deplanchea bancana (Scheff.) Steenis

Vernacular name(s) — Kalamboetoh [Tora-djasih]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24135; Cel III 1; Van Balgooy 3798, 3810, 3833, 4041

DOLICHANDRONE

Dolichandrone spathacea (L.f.) K. Schum.

Vernacular name(s) — Djaran

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–25 m

Collection(s) — bb 3683, 20049, 22073; Koorders 16250, 16252; Noerkas 55

MILLINGTONIA

Millingtonia hortensis L.f.

Vernacular name(s) — Kaeololo

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 12–25 m

Collection(s) — bb 4998, 22066; Noerkas 332

OROXYLUM

Oroxylum indicum (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–310 m

Collection(s) — bb 21357, 24111; Bünnemeyer 10931; Cel V 139; Meijer 10813; Noerkas 419; Ramlanto 239

PANDOREA

Pandorea pandorana (Andr.) Steenis

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3915

RADEMACHERA

Radermachera pinnata (Blanco) Seem.
 Vernacular name(s) — Risih; Tive, kaeo
 Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
 Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 3925, 19437, 21125, 22991, 25552; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3727; Cel III 49; De Vogel 5785; Eyma 1134; Koorders 16253, 16254, 16255, 16256; Meijer 11228

BOMBACACEAE

BOMBAX

Bombax ceiba L. var. **leiocarpum** Robyns
 Vernacular name(s) — Leleh
 Sulawesi distribution — South-East
 Altitude — 10 m
 Collection(s) — bb 6023, 21355

CAMPTOSTEMON

Camptostemon philippinensis (Vidal) Becc.
 Vernacular name(s) — Kapa; Molinggapoto
 Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 0–2 m
 Collection(s) — bb 14450, 16713

ERIODENDRON

Eriodendron anfractuosum DC.
 Vernacular name(s) — Kaeo Kaeo
 Sulawesi distribution — South
 Altitude — 900 m
 Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12568

BORAGINACEAE

CORDIA

Cordia spec.
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East
 Altitude — 0–500 m
 Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3557; Coode 5911, 6089; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6455, 6661, 6987

HELIOTROPIUM

Heliotropium indicum L.
 Sulawesi distribution — South
 Collection(s) — Chin 3565

TOURNEFORTIA

Tournefortia sarmentosa Lam.
 Sulawesi distribution — North, South
 Altitude — 220–400 m
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5946; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6994

BUDDLEJACEAE

BUDDLEJA

Buddleja asiatica Lour.
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 500–1650 m
 Collection(s) — Alston 15899; Bloembergen 4150; Bünнемeyer 12106; Eyma 1688; Forsten 57; Johansson 412; Koorders 17731, 17732, 17733; Sands 509

BURSERACEAE

CANARIUM

Canarium acutifolium (DC.) Merr. var. **celebicum** Leenh.
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
 Altitude — 20–400 m
 Collection(s) — bb 28279; Cel V 190, V 310; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1680

Canarium asperum Benth.
 Vernacular name(s) — Biolo; damar-damar; Usaree
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
 Altitude — 3–400 m
 Collection(s) — bb 5428, 15128, 17504, 21109, 21308, 31911; De Vogel 2567; Elbert 3443; Koorders 16298, 16300, 16317; Lam 2580; Meijer 9239, 10127; Noerkas 377

Canarium asperum Benth. forma **villosum**
(Blume) H.J. LamSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 3–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 6650, 12656, 17047, 24706,
31866; Koorders 16305, 16310, 16315,
16318; Lam 2437; Rachmat 685; Teijsmann
HB 12225**Canarium balsamiferum** Willd.Vernacular name(s) — Karematsu [Tolaki]; Mat-
impoene; MularanSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 7532, 17566, 28218, 28235;
Cel 234, II 129, II 478; Coode 6077; De
Vogel 6214; Koorders 16296; Lam 2870;
Meijer 10914; Posthumus 2344; Teijsmann
HB 11974, HB 12384, HB 12424; Van
Balgooy 3116, 4054**Canarium hirsutum** Willd.Vernacular name(s) — Kau Tangali [Besoa];
Nawowang [Tambulu]; Raganogaloe; Ton-
tongSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–1150 m

Collection(s) — bb 5431, 17289, 19603, 21389;
Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3751; Cel
I 1, I 94, V 282; De Vogel 2438, 5269, 5585,
5632; Keßler et al. PK 3174; Koorders
16293, 16295, 16306, 16309, 16312, 16401;
Meijer 10711; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1871; Teijsmann HB 14170**Canarium maluense** Lauterb.Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 780 m

Collection(s) — bb 26015

Canarium maluense Lauterb. subsp.
celebicum Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Malapau [South lan]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50–420 m

Collection(s) — bb 13573; Cel II 413; De Vogel
6096, 6131; Meijer 11250**Canarium maluense** Lauterb. subsp. **maluense**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6220

Canarium trigonum Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 401

Canarium vrieseanum Engl. forma
vrieseanum

Vernacular name(s) — Kan ne Oewal

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–340 m

Collection(s) — bb 14151, 19414; De Vogel &
Vermeulen 6601, 6669, 6722, 6912; Hoch-
reutiner 131; Koorders 16302, 16313, 16314;
Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3470, TCW
3550**Canarium vulgare** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Kanari

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–260

Collection(s) — Alston 16169; bb 15050, 24114;
Forsten 438; Lam 3131; Raringpandey 2**Canarium spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 50–1040 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2656; Keßler et al.
PK 3173

DACRYODES

Dacryodes rostrata (Blume) H.J. Lam forma
cuspidata (Blume) H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16303, 16308

Dacryodes spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3162

GARUGA

Garuga floribunda Decne.

Vernacular name(s) — Adjoe barroe; Bogoe;
Kajoe kambing; Kambing; Wooe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 5–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5574, 6036, 15047, 20250,
21336, 28739, 31482; Cel I 30; Elbert 2042;
Kamoeliana 6, 14; Koorders 16326, 16327;
Lam 2473, 3178; Politon 90; Teijsmann HB
11819, HB 12277, HB 12498, HB 13868

HAPLOLOBUS

Haplolobus floribundus H.J. Lam subsp.
moluccanus Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 208, 26279, 31850, 31901;
Cel V 312; Meijer 11258; Prawiroatmodjo
& Soewoko 1700, 1927, 1940; Van Balgooy
3860

SANTIRIA

Santiria apiculata Benn.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 24503

Santiria brevisepala Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Kobili

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 60–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 32329; Rantegaoe 25

Santiria laevigata Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kala-kala Babi; Tapi-tapi
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 30–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 1870, 8564, 23252, 31824,
31878; Cel II 216, II 238; Ramlanto & Fanani
735; Reppie 11, 30, 39

CAPPARACEAE

CAPPARIS

Capparis cantoniensis Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 344; Kostermans &
Soengeng Reksodihardjo 7; Prawiroatmodjo
& Soewoko 1722

Capparis gynandra (L.) Briq.

Vernacular name(s) — Tjamangih

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 199; Koorders 16347;
Meijer 10157; Noerkas 20; Rachmat 239

Capparis lanceolaris DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 6436; K.F. Sarasin & P.B.
Sarasin 784; Teijsmann HB 12124, HB
13835

Capparis lucida (Banks ex DC.) Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 25–150 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2984

Capparis micracantha DC.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajooesompa

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 14; De Vogel 5027; Elbert
2983, 9271; Forsten 324; Kaudern 402;
Koorders 16339; Meijer 9211; Noerkas 172;
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1754, 1948;
Teijsmann HB 12092

Capparis pubiflora DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–2000 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5837; De Joncheere
1069; De Vogel 5084; Elbert 2981; Forsten
392; Johansson 114, 388; Koorders 16336,

16337, 16340, 16341, 16351, 16352; Tantra
1521; Teijsmann HB 12126, HB 12274, HB
12537; Van Balgooy 3024, 3034

Capparis quiniflora DC.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 100–200 m
Collection(s) — Meijer 10154

Capparis zeylanica L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 100–200 m
Collection(s) — Meijer 10156, 10171; Van Vuur-
en 91, 173

Capparis spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 270 m
Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW
3530

CLEOME

Cleome viscosa L.

Vernacular name(s) — Ahuru; Joempai; Toelang
toradja
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 0–320 m
Collection(s) — Alston 16371; Elbert 2135,
2528, 6214; Forsten 47; Kartawinata 1273;
Koorders 16349; Lam 3438; Noerkas 34;
Rachmat 268; Teijsmann HB 12461; Van
Vuuren 70

CRATEVA

Crateva religiosa G. Forst.

Vernacular name(s) — Balalehe; diu; Papangi
nasu
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m
Collection(s) — bb 4993; Elbert 3330; Koorders
16335, 16343, 16344, 16345, 16346, 19565;
Lam 3081; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1193;
Widjaja 601

CAPRIFOLIACEAE

SAMBUCUS

Sambucus javanica Reinw. ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1000–2000 m
Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11762; Koorders
16355; Meijer 9980; Rachmat 428; Teijs-
mann HB 13945; Van Balgooy 3183, 3522

VIBURNUM

Viburnum amplificatum Kern

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1700–1750 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5448; Van Balgooy
3406

Viburnum odoratissimum Ker-Gawl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 6–2500 m
Collection(s) — Alston 15862; bb 18101; Eyma
997; Koorders 16356, 16361, 16362, 16363,
16364, 16365

Viburnum sambucinum Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 600–1200 m
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4081, 4095;
Bünнемeyer 11647, 11700; Elbert 3455,
3488; Eyma 3762; Meijer 9724; Rachmat
1020; Teijsmann HB 13982; Van Balgooy
3140

Viburnum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1060 m
Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3138; Yoshida
1349, 1393

CASUARINACEAE

CASUARINA

Casuarina equisetifolia L. ex J.R. Forst. & G. Forst. subsp. **equisetifolia**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2526; Teijsmann HB 13890

Casuarina oligodon L.A.S. Johnson subsp. **celebica** L.A.S. Johnson

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1–850 m

Collection(s) — bb 19822, 23902; Eyma 3525, 3730

GYMNOSTOMA

Gymnostoma rumphianum (Miq.) L.A.S. Johnson

Vernacular name(s) — Wahoe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 30–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 15599, 16653, 28242; Bloembergen 4262; Eyma 3816; Koorders 16366, 16367, 16369, 16371; Noerkas 329; Posthumus 2663

Gymnostoma sumatranum (Jungh. ex de Vriese) L.A.S. Johnson

Vernacular name(s) — Ihaoe oenroe / Adjoe; Uangin [Tator]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 1828, 21589, 31908, 32463, 32600; Cel II 237, II 276, II 378; Coode 5880, 5882; De Vogel 6166; Elbert 3119, 3212, 3489; Kaudern 185; Van Balgooy 3690

CECROPIACEAE

POIKILOSPERMUM

Poikilospermum suaveolens (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Tomboe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4198; Elbert 3373; Eyma 1156; Meijer 9696, 9956, 10777, 10799; Posthumus 2496; Ramlanto & Fanani 510

Poikilospermum spec.

Vernacular name(s) — harotonga; tongulu [So-roako/Kendari]; Tombu [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5538; Hennipman 5056, 5768, 5971; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1785; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3430

CELASTRACEAE

ARNICRATEA

Arnicratea grahami (Wight) Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5794

CELASTRUS

Celastrus hindsii Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 200–300 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1946

Celastrus monospermoides Loes.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Sands 469

Celastrus paniculatus Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Koorders 19632; Lam 2466; Teijsmann HB 13577

EUONYMUS

Euonymus acuminifolius Blakelock

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1000–3200 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 526, 705; Koorders 16378; Meijer 9691, 9716

***Euonymus cochinchinensis* Pierre**

Vernacular name(s) — ampah-loleh; boenga sanggara

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 20–2950 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5666; Kofman 239; Sands 208, 250; Van Vuuren 169, 171

***Euonymus impressus* Blakelock**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Rachmat 544

***Euonymus javanicus* Blume**

Vernacular name(s) — ligisata'a; sandoe moloba
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 250–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 14340, 14539; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3888, 4014; Cel V 217; Koorders 16373, 16376; Lam 3169; McDonald & Ismail 3876, 3877, 4020, 4130

Euonymus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3172

GLYPTOPETALUM

***Glyptopetalum loheri* Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 499

LOESENERIELLA

***Loeseneriella pauciflora* (DC.) A. C. Sm.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 46; Teijsmann HB 12264

LOPHOPETALUM

***Lophopetalum javanicum* (Zoll.) Turcz.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bongkorio; Samoengkoewana

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5863, 19593, 21732, 24075, 29020, 31825; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4255; Cel V 145; De Vogel 2454, 6339; Kjellberg 2160; Koorders 19608

***Lophopetalum torricellense* Loes.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3827

Lophopetalum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3500

PERROTTETIA

Perrottetia alpestris* (Blume) Loes. subsp. *alpestris

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2093

***Perrottetia alpestris* (Blume) Loes. subsp. *moluccana* (Blume) Ding Hou**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7117

***Perrottetia alpestris* (Blume) Loes. subsp. *philippinensis* (Vidal) Ding Hou**

Vernacular name(s) — lotong matjaela

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–2900 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7193, 7198; Eyma 727, 1166; Forman 183; Koorders 18180, 18181, 18182, 18185; Reinwardt 554; Van Vuuren 503, 550; Yoshida 1292; Yusuf & Wahyono 66

REISSANTIA

***Reissantia indica* (Willd.) Halle**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1878

SALACIA

Salacia blepharophora Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2810; Van Balgooy
3726

Salacia chinensis L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5926

Salacia erythrocarpa K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400–425 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6237; Hennipman
5822, 5849; Van Balgooy 3655

Salacia forsteniana Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6280

Salacia intermedia Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14156

Salacia korthalsiana Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5858; Meijer 11092;
Van Balgooy 3715

Salacia kraemeri (Loes.) Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2037

Salacia ledermannii (Loes. ex Harms) Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2823, 2835, 3303; Mc-
Donald & Ismail 3863

Salacia macrophylla Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–497 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3141, 3178; Forsten
1888; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1466; Pra-
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1630, 1759

Salacia ovalis Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5224; Van Vuuren 863

SIPHONODON

Siphonodon celastrineus Griff.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5586

CHLORANTHACEAE

ASCARINA

Ascarina philippinensis C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1354

Chloranthus erectus (Buch.-Ham.) Verdc.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5806; Eyma 3487, 3824

HEDYOSMUM

Hedyosmum orientale Merr. & Chun

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1300–2360 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3998; Johansson
503; Meijer 9899; Van Balgooy 3227

SARCANDRA

Sarcandra glabra (Thunb.) Nakai

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4013; Teijsmann
HB 14048

CHRYSOBALANACEAE

ATUNA

Atuna excelsa Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 4091

KOSTERMANTHUS

Kostermanthus heteropetalus (Scort. ex King)
Prance

Vernacular name(s) — Tabenoë motea

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 4–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 1820, 1838; Cel II 102, III
16, III 463

LICANIA

Licania splendens (Korth.) Prance & Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 32504

MARANTHES

Maranthes corymbosa (Blume) Miq.Vernacular name(s) — Bareraga; Kolasa, kolaka;
Sampomoeli; WeleteSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 1818, 1901, 4178, 4983,
20903, 23259, 23288, 24507, 31870, 32453,
32489, 33078; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 4177; Cel II 445, II 494, III 4, IV 141;
Koorders 18547, 18548; Meijer 11221; Pra-
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1662

CLETHRACEAE

CLETHRA

Clethra canescens Reinw. & Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe parang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–2400 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15701; bb 18096; Bün-

nemeyer 11890, 12390; Koorders 17527,
19280, 19611; Rachmat 902, 909; Reinwardt
911; Teijsmann HB 14180; Van Balgooy
3196, 3261**Clethra canescens** Reinw. ex Blume var.
canescens

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Yoshida 1126

Clethra longispicata J.J. Sm.Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 0–1150 M

Collection(s) — bb 24128; Rachmat 553

COMBRETACEAE

COMBRETUM

Combretum acuminatum Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11931, HB
12805**Combretum latifolium** BlumeSulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 mCollection(s) — Elbert 3284; Meijer 10797,
10857; Teijsmann HB 12303, HB 14139**Combretum trifoliatum** Vent.

Vernacular name(s) — Potapa

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 80 mCollection(s) — Amir 73; Teijsmann HB 12182,
HB 12192, HB 12270, HB 12871

LUMNITZERA

Lumnitzera littorea (Jack) Voigt

Vernacular name(s) — Sarvow

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3408

Lumnitzera racemosa Willd.

Vernacular name(s) — Pa rapa

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2454; Noerkas 398

QUISQUALIS

Quisqualis indica L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2623; Kjellberg 176; Rachmat 732; Teijsmann HB 12337, HB 12590

TERMINALIA

Terminalia bellirica (Gaertn.) Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 120 m

Collection(s) — bb 25538

Terminalia catappa L.

Vernacular name(s) — Hoeton; Tolite

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 15606, 21796; Elbert 2572, 3282; Eyma 3731; Forsten 461; Koorders 16389; Rachmat 714, 767

Terminalia citrina (Gaertn.) Roxb. ex Fleming

Vernacular name(s) — Tomboeilato bintalo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 10–30 m

Collection(s) — bb 15129, 21378, 21748, 31488

Terminalia copelandi Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — Lanoeang' a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5853; Lam 3035; Meijer 10111

Terminalia kjellbergii Exell

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3777, 3779, 3805

Terminalia microcarpa Decne.

Vernacular name(s) — Talise

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 24709; Cel I 15; Coode 5850; Elbert 2674; Koorders 16390, 16392, 18219, 19566; Lam 2884; Meijer 10783; Teijsmann HB 13839, HB 13932; Van Balgooy 3518

Terminalia samoensis Rech.

Vernacular name(s) — Talise

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 7 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3370

Terminalia supitiana Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Tolihé mongkoeni

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 110–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24487, 31896; Cel III 3; Koorders 18320; Meijer 11434

Terminalia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajuntahea [Uma]; Mo'ong'a; Salamate [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 19611; De Vogel 5605, 6127, 6276; Lam 2824, 3167; Van Balgooy 3133

COMPOSITAE

VERNONIA

Vernonia arborea Buch.-Ham.

Vernacular name(s) — boeboek; Donan [Wasuponda]; Lenjanju [Besoa]; Tambone [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–1780 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2041; bb 21723, 22987, 24170, 24502, 28251, 32507; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4035; Burley et al. 3962; Cel II 332; De Vogel 5159, 5262, 5281, 5298, 6209; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7214; Forman 374; McDonald & Ismail 4056; Meijer 9729, 11072; Tantra 1539; Van Balgooy 3144, 3646, 3992

Vernonia arborea Buch.-Ham. var. **celebica** (Blume) Koster

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11701, 119892;
Koorders 16507, 19218; Teijsmann HB
14041

Vernonia arborea Buch.-Ham. var. **obovata**
Moore

Vernacular name(s) — Rogo-Monggane
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 50–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 5424; Kjellberg 672; Koorders
16495, 16504, 19220

CONNARACEAE

CONNARUS

Connarus grandis Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 3005

Connarus monocarpus L. subsp. **malayensis**
Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — Beccari 3080; De Vogel 5759,
5845, 6212; Kjellberg 2393; Koorders 16529,
17582; Ramlanto 171

Connarus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100–200 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1912

ELLIPANTHUS

Ellipanthus tomentosus Kurz var. **luzoniensis**
(Vidal) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19816; Van Balgooy 3950

ROUREA

Rourea minor (Gaertn.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11809

CONVOLVULACEAE

ARGYREIA

Argyreia celebica Ooststr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18214

Argyreia cinerea Ooststr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin 523

ERYCIBE

Erycibe malaccensis C.B. Clarke

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 4166; De Vriese 3437; Elbert 3053,
3359; Forsten 346; Kjellberg 682; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1793, 1928; Teijsmann
HB 11737, HB 11782, HB 11942, HB 11992,
HB 12180, HB 12803, HB 13596, HB 13831;
Van Vuuren 159, 383, 815

Erycibe subglabra Scheff. ex Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11184

Erycibe spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3592; De Vogel 2436

LEPISTEMON

Lepistemon binectariferum (Wall.) Kuntze
var. **eymae** Ooststr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3990

CORNACEAE

MASTIXIA

Mastixia pentandra Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3865

Mastixia pentandra Blume subsp. **moluccana**
K.M. Matthew

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2000–2050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5409, 5429

Mastixia pentandra Blume subsp. **scortechinii**
(King) K.M. Matthew

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1250–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 20871, 26275, 28265

CRYPTERONIACEAE

CRYPTERONIA

Crypteronia cummingii (Planch.) Endl.

Vernacular name(s) — Koemba-a; Langori lauroe; Lengari; Tomo wamma

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 9704, 24092; Cel II 304, II 347, II 421; Van Balgooy 3843, 3885

CUNONIACEAE

CALDCLUVIA

Caldcluvia celebica (Blume) Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–1650 m

Collection(s) — bb 18097, 28273, 33070; Koorders 18018, 18019, 18020, 18024; Meijer 9986; Van Steenis 10318

WEINMANNIA

Weinmannia celebica Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18022

Weinmannia coodei H.C. Hopkins

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6197

Weinmannia descombesiana Bernardi

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1150–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20870, 22981, 24206, 26643; Eyma 432, 3590

Weinmannia devogelii H.C. Hopkins

Vernacular name(s) — Poeme

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1–700 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 18; Darnaedi 2236; De Vogel 5682, 5959, 6122, 6234; Meijer 11147, 11181; Ramlanto 138; Schmid 5512; Van Balgooy 3625, 3809

Weinmannia eymaeana H.C. Hopkins

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3578

Weinmannia furfuracea H.C. Hopkins

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1700–2000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1587, 1595; Van Balgooy 3255, 3464

Weinmannia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1550–2700 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 452; Monod de Froideville 119

CYCADACEAE

CYCAS

Cycas spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6133; Van Balgooy 3930

DAPHNIPHYLLACEAE

DAPHNIPHYLLUM

Daphniphyllum glaucescens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14064, HB 14128

Daphniphyllum glaucescens Blume var. **blumeanum** (Baill. ex Müll. Arg.) Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 1684

Daphniphyllum gracile Gagnep.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1353

Daphniphyllum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3281

DATISACEAE

OCTOMELES

Octomeles sumatrana Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Bena [Uma]; Binoea motoetoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 24995, 32447; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3787; Cel II 388; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6659; De Vriese & Teijsmann 135; Koorders 16697, 16698, 16699, 16702, 16703, 16704, 16705, 16706; Meijer 9409; Van Balgooy 3521; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3447

TETrameLES

Tetrameles nudiflora R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Paloemba; Wonolita

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 3–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 6043, 21338, 23900, 24993, 29461; Cel V 175; Koorders 16707, 18698

DICHAPETALACEAE

DICHAPETALUM

Dichapetalum steenisii Leenh. subsp. **celebicum** Leenh.Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 150–497 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3135, 3215

Dichapetalum timoriense (DC.) Boerl.Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3291; Eyma 3502; Kaudern 441

Dichapetalum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Meijer 10076A

DILLENACEAE

DILLENIA

Dillenia celebica HooglandSulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 320–850 m

Collection(s) — bb 13755; Meijer 11212; Ramlanto 180; Van Balgooy 3770, 3802; Yusuf & Wahyono 118

Dillenia ochreate (Miq.) Teijsm. & Binn. ex Mart.

Vernacular name(s) — Djongi [Minahasa]

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 17563; De Vogel 2448; Forman 226; Koorders 16710, 16712, 16714; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3494, TCW 3532

Dillenia pentagyna Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Fanro

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12558; Meijer 10744; Noerkas 296; Rant 433

Dillenia serrata Thunb.

Vernacular name(s) — Buah dingin; Buah Dongi; Dengilo; Dongi; Kalamur [Tonembuan]; Sonik; Woeadengi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 2–1500 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16538; bb 3924, 7505, 13747, 21131; Cel III 39; Coode 6288; De Vogel 5067, 5710; Ham L 7; Meijer 9597, 10056; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1368; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1794; Van Balgooy 3019

TETRACERA

Tetracera korthalsii Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — bb 2380; Teijsmann HB 13582

Tetracera nordtiana F. Muell. var. **celebica** Hoogland

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3382

Tetracera scandens (L.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 24; Elbert 2975; Noerkas 162; Teijsmann HB 12602

DIPTEROCARPACEAE

ANISOPTERA

Anisoptera thurifera Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 30–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 23910, 32468, 32611

HOPEA

Hopea celebica Burck

Vernacular name(s) — Dama dere item; Dama mata kucing, Poöti

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 1826, 1905, 8569, 9350, 20522, 20524, 20525, 20526, 20527, 20529, 20530, 20531, 20533, 20534, 23839, 23918, 25535, 25554, 32526; Cel II 209, II 377; Kjellberg 2065; Meijer 10792, 11208, 11219, 11257; Teijsmann HB 12779; Van Balgooy 3803, 4040, 4087

Hopea gregaria Slooten

Vernacular name(s) — Poöti; Poöti
Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 3885, 5001, 21750, 24071, 24072, 24073; Kjellberg 615

SHOREA

Shorea assamica Dyer forma **koordersii** (Brandis) Symington

Vernacular name(s) — Damar lari-lari
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21664, 21668, 23840, 23920, 32363, 32605, 33086, 33087, 33088; De Vriese & Teijsmann 13; Koorders 15982, 16734, 16736, 18743

SUNAPTEA

Sunaptea flavovirens (Slooten) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Tombopusu
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 25–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 24973, 27053; Cel II 307, II 328, II 330, II 468, IV 124

VATICA

Vatica rassak (Korth.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Damar deri; Dama deri hoetih; Lingkodo koetih; Noenoe
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 8556, 21679, 23845, 23846, 23917, 32467, 32597; Cel III 12; Meijer 10726, 11255

EBENACEAE

DIOSPYROS

Diospyros beccarii Hiern

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16753, 16760, 16765, 16770

Diospyros buxoides (Bakh.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21728, 31916, 32366; Ramlanto & Fanani 568; Teijsmann HB 12286, HB 12319, HB 12873

Diospyros cauliflora Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Koeli maeto motoetoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 10–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 129, V 354, V 355, V 356, V 357; De Vogel 2441

Diospyros celebica Bakh.

Vernacular name(s) — Sora

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 3–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 15576, 15577, 17635, 29468, 31480, 31915, 32461; Cel V 119, V 119a, V 403; Meijer 10837; Ramlanto 224

Diospyros eburnea Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Reinwardt 89

Diospyros elliptica (J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.)
P.S. Green

Vernacular name(s) — Lada-lada [mewoeloe]

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 22064; Cel V 245; Elbert 2583; Kjellberg 2362; Teijsmann HB 12397, HB 13586, HB 13645, HB 14066

Diospyros ferrea (Willd.) Bakh. var. **buxifolia**
(Rottb.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 150–497 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3138; Koorders 16772

Diospyros ferrea (Willd.) Bakh. var. **buxoides**
(Willd.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12085

Diospyros ferrea (Willd.) Bakh. var. **glabrata**
(Warb.) Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 212

Diospyros ferrea (Willd.) Bakh. var. **indonesica**
Bakh.

Vernacular name(s) — Moilo ajoe; Moilomo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 8–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 15127, 16981, 18745, 19407, 19644, 30169, 30170, 31484

Diospyros greshoffiana Koord. ex Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16746, 16750, 16764, 16767

Diospyros macrocarpa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 15–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 19815, 20324, 28727, 28733, 31817; Meijer 10788A

Diospyros maritima Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–20 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16096; bb 3687; Elbert 2556; Koorders 16757; Teijsmann HB 12144, HB 13910; Teijsmann & De Vriese 25

Diospyros minahassae Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 280–600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4233; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3617; De Vogel 2465

Diospyros peregrina (Gaertn.) Gurke forma
javanica Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Tagiboelabo
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 3–180 m
Collection(s) — bb 6030, 19446, 21586, 23594,
24106, 24982, 31483, 32511; Koorders
16747, 16754, 16762

Diospyros philippinensis A.DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 16755

Diospyros pilosanthera Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Saeo mogito
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 3–200 m
Collection(s) — bb 5858, 19430, 19594, 20015,
21114, 32479; Koorders 16745, 16746,
16758, 16763, 16768

Diospyros rumphii Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 16743, 16761, 16769

Diospyros spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-
East
Altitude — 20–2200 m
Collection(s) — bb 21770; Burley, Partomi-
hardjo & Rachman 3720, 3774, 3798; De
Vogel & Vermeulen 6581, 6597, 6792, 6934,
6981, 7053; McDonald & Ismail 3897; Prance
30097; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1767,
1874; Van Balgooy 3289

ELAEAGNACEAE

ELAEAGNUS

Elaeagnus triflora Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 850–1500 m
Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11642; Eyma
1205; Yoshida 913

ELAEOCARPACEAE

ELAEOCARPUS

Elaeocarpus angustifolius Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Maningkoloe; Pengoe
mongkoeni
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 0–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 15032, 17678, 20435,
21275, 21376, 26277; Cel V 204; Coode
5913, 5973, 6052; Forman 263; Koorders
18979, 18981, 18991, 18992, 18994, 18998,
19001; Tantra 1554; Van Balgooy 3093

Elaeocarpus balgooyi Coode

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 300 m
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3831

Elaeocarpus batui Coode

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 70–80 m
Collection(s) — Coode 6034

Elaeocarpus burkii Coode

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2200 m
Collection(s) — bb 23360

Elaeocarpus celebicus Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 18985, 18990, 18993,
18995, 18999

Elaeocarpus culminicola Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 250–850 m
Collection(s) — bb 22990, 31818; Koorders
19011; Yusuf & Wahyono 130

Elaeocarpus cumingii Turcz.

Vernacular name(s) — Katji; Mendoe kinaa
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 25–200 m
Collection(s) — Cel I 51, V 257; Koorders
18986, 19003, 19006; Noerkas 228

***Elaeocarpus dolichostylus* Schltr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Antoala; Mata kuching
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 100–1080 m

Collection(s) — bb 28282; De Vogel 2505; Lam 2611; Van Balgooy 3138, 3512

***Elaeocarpus erdinii* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 1100–4000 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6112, 6114, 6121; Musser 929

***Elaeocarpus eymae* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2800–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 619

***Elaeocarpus gambutensis* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1420 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19008; Milliken 955

***Elaeocarpus harunii* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1082

***Elaeocarpus kjellbergii* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 2500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1478a

***Elaeocarpus lancistipulatus* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1100

***Elaeocarpus linnaei* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1069

***Elaeocarpus littoralis* Teysm. & Binn. ex Kurz**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kofman 261

***Elaeocarpus macrocerus* (Turcz.) Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Tilaa poete laa
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 300–400 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 74; De Vogel 5847, 6387; Meijer 10141, 11430; Van Balgooy 3737

***Elaeocarpus macrocerus* (Turcz.) Merr. subsp. *heinrichii* (Kn.) Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1800

***Elaeocarpus macropus* Warb.**

Vernacular name(s) — Pai pai [Soroako]
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6054; Koorders 18983

Elaeocarpus macropus* Warb. var. *macropus

Vernacular name(s) — Ilokopoe
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 447; Meijer 11131; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1752, 1845; Van Balgooy 3542

***Elaeocarpus multiflorus* (Turcz.) Villar**

Vernacular name(s) — antamat'a; antaola
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 5–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 13902, 24702; Koorders 19000, 19004, 19007; Lam 3120, 3444

***Elaeocarpus musseri* Coode**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400–1800 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6144; Van Balgooy 3180, 4070; Yusuf & Wahyono 50

***Elaeocarpus octopetalus* Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Koelingka
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5425, 21724; Cel II 221; Darnaedi 2256; De Vogel 5808, 6025, 6139; Koorders 18987, 18996, 19029; Ramlanto 209; Van Balgooy 3654, 3826; Van Vuuren 441

Elaeocarpus petiolatus Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 100–400 m

Collection(s) — Amir 170; De Vogel 6198

Elaeocarpus purus Coode

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Lack & Grimes 1737

Elaeocarpus teijsmannii Koord. & Valetton

Vernacular name(s) — Kaluku [Soroako]; Pingoe
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 22993, 26299; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3784; Cel III 11; De Vogel 2655, 6070; Forbes 1185A; Koorders 18982, 18988, 19005, 19617; Van Balgooy 3720, 3873, 4005

Elaeocarpus teijsmannii Koord. & Valetton
subsp. *domatiferus* Coode

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1099

Elaeocarpus teijsmannii Koord. & Valetton
subsp. *morowalensis* Coode

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Lack & Grimes 1668

Elaeocarpus teijsmannii Koord. & Valetton
subsp. *rhizophorus* (Koord.) Coode

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18989

Elaeocarpus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 2450 m

Collection(s) — bb 14949, 26636, 26638, 28294; Coode 6153; De Vogel 7215; Keßler et al. PK 3163; Koorders 18984, 18997; Meijer 10757; Van Balgooy 3320

SLOANEA

Sloanea celebica Boerl. & Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 700–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 19705; Koorders 19030

Sloanea javanica (Miq.) Koord. & Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 19690

ERICACEAE

DIPLYCOSIA

Diplycosia aperta J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 2500–2800 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1454, 3923

Diplycosia capitata Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin 2081

Diplycosia caryophylloides J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 3914

Diplycosia caryophylloides J.J. Sm. var. *longipes* Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3960

Diplycosia crassiramea Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 736

Diplycosia filipes Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1409

Diplycosia haemantha Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3577

Diplycosia kjellbergii J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 3913

Diplycosia minutiflora Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — Steup 21

Diplycosia retusa Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1300–1700 m

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin
2097

Diplycosia rubidiflora J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12153

Diplycosia sagittanthera J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2316

Diplycosia stenophylla Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1700–1800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1603

Diplycosia triangulanthera J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1811

Diplycosia undata J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2850 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12222

GAULTHERIA

Gaultheria celebica J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 887

Gaultheria celebica J.J. Sm. var.
petiolata J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2400 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12394

Gaultheria viridiflora Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 957

RHODODENDRON

Rhododendron alternans Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2860 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1363

Rhododendron amabile Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Steup 206

Rhododendron arenicolum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 955; Sands 453

Rhododendron bloembergenii Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3972; Meijer 9901;
Van Balgooy 3311

Rhododendron celebicum DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Bogor Botanical Garden 881,
882; Kofman 238

Rhododendron eymae Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3300 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 684; Sands 228

Rhododendron laguncularpum J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 649; Sands 230, 279

Rhododendron leptobrachion Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 2800–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 647

Rhododendron leptomorphum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3617

Rhododendron lindaeuanum Koord. var.
bantaengense J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2890 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12250

Rhododendron lomphense J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Rachmat 943

Rhododendron nanophyton Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3100–3300 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 682

Rhododendron nanophyton Sleumer var.
saxicolum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3200–3250 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1046

Rhododendron poremense J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 1400 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2627

Rhododendron pseudobuxifolium Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Eyma 866

Rhododendron pubitubum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1441; Steup 204

Rhododendron pudorinum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 646; Sands 244

Rhododendron quadrasianum S. Vidal var.
selebicum J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–2700 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 120;
Rachmat 933**Rhododendron radians** J.J. Sm. var.
minahasae Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Boesveld 6

Rhododendron rhodopus Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 643; Wieringa 1882

Rhododendron scarlatinum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2950 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 782

Rhododendron vanvuurenii J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Eyma 1147; Monod de Froideville 398; Rachmat 878

Rhododendron zollingeri J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 271; Rachmat 883; Sands 277

VACCINIUM

Vaccinium apophysatum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3274

Vaccinium aucupis Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — Heinrich 332

Vaccinium centrocelebicum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2600–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 586

Vaccinium centrocelebicum Sleumer var. **maius** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2400 m

Collection(s) — bb 26640

Vaccinium contractum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1630 m

Collection(s) — K.F. Sarasin & P.B. Sarasin
2080**Vaccinium cuneifolium** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Reinwardt 1566

Vaccinium dubiosum J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 3969

Vaccinium kjellbergii J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3480; Kjellberg 2068

Vaccinium latissimum J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Wieringa 1894

Vaccinium paludicolum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3957

Vaccinium sclerophyllum Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3623

Vaccinium tomicipes J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 2500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1453

Vaccinium warburgii Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 3000 m

Collection(s) — Warburg 16811

Vaccinium spec.Vernacular name(s) — Copeng [Timampu];
Wolisi [Sulawesi Tenggara]Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 20–2900 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 3755; Coode 6184; De Vogel 5247,
5354, 5356, 5368, 5395, 5425, 5426, 5437,
5607, 5804, 5818, 5829, 6324, 6344; Eyma
3795; Hennipman 5345, 6053; Kofman 225,
254; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4153; Monod
de Froideville 125; Sands 290, 584; Tantra
1567, 1601; Van Balgooy 3233, 3364, 3395,
3443, 3688; Yoshida 1187, 1448; Yusuf &
Wahyono 161

ERYTHROXYLACEAE

ERYTHROXYLUM

Erythroxylum burmanicum Griff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — De Joncheere 1031; Meijer
10177; Van Balgooy 2963**Erythroxylum cuneatum** (Miq.) Kurz var.
bancanum Schulz

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 15589

Erythroxylum ecarinatum BurckSulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Altitude — 20–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 31888; Cel II 267; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1881, 1938**Erythroxylum novogranatense** (Morris)
Hieron.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 2

EUPHORBIACEAE

ACALYPHA

Acalypha amentacea Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3512; Kaudern 295, 396;
Lam 2497, 2567, 3358; Meijer 9257, 10197;
Noerkas 379; Posthumus 2375; Van Balgooy
3608, 3620

Acalypha capillipes Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2946

Acalypha caturus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 14148; Bloembergen 4138,
4217, 4248; Bünnemeyer 12553; Cel V 263;
Coode 5991; De Vogel 2490; Elbert 3389,
3450; Eyma 1155; Johansson 573; Koorders
16779, 16780, 16781, 16787, 19464; Lam
2766; Manichit 26; Meijer 10043, 10709;
Milliken 908; Noerkas 448; Rachmat 152,
570; Ramlanto 259; Ramlanto & Fanani 491;
Teijsmann HB 12834, HB 14177; Van Bal-
gooy 3506

Acalypha grandis Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16784, 16786, 16867

Acalypha hellwigii Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Eyma 3750

Acalypha hellwigii Warb. var. **mollis** (Warb.)
K. Schum. & Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9247; Yoshida 1425

Acalypha indica L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Koorders 16778; Noerkas 1

Acalypha lanceolata Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2883, 2925; Kaudern
373; Monod de Froideville 389; Noerkas 5

Acalypha longispica Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5069, 5194

Acalypha spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–1060 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15659, 15722, 16104;
Coode 5859, 5965; Eyma 1539, 3751; Johans-
son 160, 337; Keßler et al. PK 3145; Meijer
10198; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3374,
TCW 3515

ACTEPHILA

Actephila javanica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16937

Actephila spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 300–450 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5916; Yusuf & Wahyono
13

ALCHORNEA

Alchornea rugosa (Lour.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3993; Koorders
16807, 16951; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1108, 1200, 1477

ALEURITES

Aleurites moluccana (L.) Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 0–560 m

Collection(s) — bb 21348, 21381; Bünнемeyer 12486; Chin 3434; Elbert 2603, 2603a; Koorders 16805; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1560, 1579; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1823; Rachmat 376

ANTIDESMA

Antidesma bunius (L.) Spreng.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 617

Antidesma celebicum Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16492; bb 14329, 17044; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3550, 3643; Burley et al. 3558; Cel V 125; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6555; Elbert 3162; Forman 253, 335; Johansson 386; Koorders 16790, 16792, 16793, 16795, 16799, 16800; Lam 2785, 3379; Meijer 9719, 10686; Milliken 917; Noerkas 498; Teijsmann HB 12693

Antidesma coriaceum Tul.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Forman 316

Antidesma elbertii Petra Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 32; Coode 5838, 5844, 6068; De Vogel 5626; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6508, 6517; Elbert 3079; Meijer 10811; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1233, 1417; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1887; Rachmat 755; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3465

Antidesma excavatum J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–1050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5612; Meijer 11289; Rachmat 641

Antidesma ghaesembilla Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Amir 16; bb 20328; Noerkas 217; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1201; Teijsmann HB 12362, HB 12661; Van Balgooy 3936

Antidesma heterophyllum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2553

Antidesma montanum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–497 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4209, 4219; Chin 3392; Coode 5879, 6242; Elbert 3139; Ramlanto & Fanani 675

Antidesma riparium Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9933; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1979; Tantra 1537; Van Balgooy 3130

Antidesma stipulare Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2002; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4222; Johansson 62, 123; Meijer 10129; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1462; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1891

Antidesma tomentosum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 70–500 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5948; Koorders 16854; Lam 2693, 3298

Antidesma spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6138; Koorders 16802; Mamahit 27

APOROSA

Aporosa falcifera Hook. f.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16798, 16801, 16973

Aporosa frutescens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3520, 3556, 3730, 3840, 4023, 4044; Ramlanto & Fanani 666

Aporosa leytensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 250–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 14341, 14543; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6770; Johansson 198; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3472, TCW 3493

Aporosa lucida (Miq.) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 480 m

Collection(s) — Kofman 134

Aporosa octandra (Buch.-Ham. ex D. Don) Vickery var. *malesiana* Schot

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — bb 5851, 21612, 24974; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1265; Rachmat 837, 847

AUSTROBUXUS

Austrobuxus nitidus Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 300–1700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6391, 6392; McDonald & Ismail 3861, 4055; Neth. Ind. For. Service 228; Van Balgooy 4086, 4089

BACCAUREA

Baccaurea javanica Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 80 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16809, 16811, 16813, 16814, 16815, 16816, 16848; Lam 2657, 2739; Meijer 10814; Wardi Wd 106

Baccaurea nanihua Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 645 m

Collection(s) — bb 9711, 23572, 26013; Cel II 440; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1736, 1766; Van Balgooy 3834

Baccaurea odoratissima Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3604

Baccaurea papuana F.M. Bailey

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4047, 4101, 4202, 4244

Baccaurea pubera (Miq.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11222

Baccaurea pyriformis Gage

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 652

Baccaurea racemosa (Reinw. ex Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24198; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6769; Forman 255; Johansson 69; Meijer 10995; Ramlanto & Fanani 533

Baccaurea tetrandra (Baill.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3532, 3634, 3890, 3936; Coode 6079, 6082; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1973; Wardi Wd 107

BISCHOFIA

Bischofia javanica Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15826; bb 19451, 23895, 25005, 32489; De Vogel 5643; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6633; Koorders 16817, 16818; Lam 2901; Noerkas 378

BLUMEODENDRON

Blumeodendron kurzii (Hook. f.) J. J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4104

BREYNIA

Breynia cernua (Poir.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1250 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4036; Burley et al. 3982; De Vogel 2513, 5712, 5723, 5885, 6057; Coode 6292; Elbert 2789, 3009, 3391, 3437, 3439; Eyma 1136, 3732; Forman 345; Koorders 16878, 16940, 16941, 16961; Lam 2933; McDonald & Ismail 4102; Meijer 10650, 10736; Milliken 941; Noerkas 321; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1629; Rachmat 10; Ramlanto 235; Widjaja 766

Breynia microphylla (Kurz ex Teijsm. & Binn.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12138; Elbert 2584; Mamahit 31; Teijsmann HB 14013; Yoshida 1211

BRIDELIA

Bridelia glauca Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–850 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4229; Koorders 16820, 16821, 16823, 16826, 16832; Yusuf & Wahyono 47

Bridelia insulana Hance

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 16650, 19409, 19449, 21749, 31490, 31875; Cel III 65; Forman 406; Koorders 16822, 16824, 16825, 16828, 16829, 16830, 16831; Teijsmann HB 5593, HB 12819

Bridelia tomentosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11284; De Vogel 5664, 5665; Elbert 2573, 3380; Eyma 330; McDonald & Ismail 4038; Meijer 10214; Rachmat 31; Teijsmann HB 11768, HB 12115, HB 12167, HB 12292

CHAMAESYCE

Chamaesyce vachellii (Hook. & Arn.) Hurus.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6378; Eyma 343, 370, 3379; Kaudern 279; Kjellberg 166; Monod de Froideville 396; Rachmat 100; Teijsmann HB 11923; Zollinger 2308

CLADOGYNOS

Cladogynos orientalis Zipp. ex Span.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 280 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5863; Kaudern 490; Kjellberg 375; Van Balgooy 2991

CLAOXYLON

Claoxylon brachyandrum Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2400 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12025, 12111, 12321

Claoxylon frutescens Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Koorders 16835, 16966; Teijsmann HB 14043

Claoxylon longifolium (Blume) Endl. ex Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 261

Claoxylon polot (Burm. f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3313

Claoxylon purpureum Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11850, 11856

CLEIDION

Cleidion javanicum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16938

CLEISTANTHUS

Cleistanthus myrianthus (Hassk.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 74, II 326, II 487; Koorders 16919; Lam 2900, 2980, 3337; Meijer 10705; Teijsmann 12427, HB 11746, HB 11882, HB 12409, HB 12573, HB 12634, HB 12686

Cleistanthus sumatranus (Miq.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 24975; Cel IV 106, V 297; Elbert 3004; Koorders 16920; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1439, 1440; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1704; Rachmat 263; Teijsmann HB 12000, HB 12583, HB 12799

Cleistanthus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5907; Elbert 2762; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1258, 1461

CODIAEUM

Codiaeum variegatum (L.) Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2888, 2993, 3013

CROTON

Croton argyratus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16838; Teijsmann HB 11878

Croton cascarilloides Raeusch.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 250–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2719

Croton caudatus Geiseler

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9200

Croton oblongus Burm. f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10665; Koorders 19643; Lam 3277

Croton tigilium L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 418; Koorders 16840, 16841; Noerkas 420; Rachmat 310

Croton verreauxii Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10948

Croton spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6156

DRYPETES

Drypetes celebica (Boerl. & Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 33119; Koorders 16774; Teijsmann HB 12295

Drypetes celebica (Boerl. & Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm. var. ***glaber*** J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19628

Drypetes hainanensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 25–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 16980, 24105

Drypetes littoralis (Rob.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–80 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2840, 2984

Drypetes longifolia (Blume) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2883a; bb 5856, 14339, 17568, 29956; De Vogel 2459, 2463; Elbert 3258; Koorders 16265, 16270, 16271, 16272, 16273, 18510, 19600, 19635

Drypetes macrophylla (Blume) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4036, 4074, 4125, 4134

Drypetes maquilingensis (Merr.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 35–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 31856, 31871

Drypetes minahassae (Boerl. & Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3575; Koorders 16959, 16979, 19585, 19596

Drypetes neglecta (Koord.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 3688, 17182, 17644, 22946; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4135, 4144; Cel V 156, V 237; Kjellberg 1257; Meijer 10756; Noerkas 297

Drypetes ovalis (J.J. Sm.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 24115; Cel I 35, I 35b; Koorders 19449

Drypetes roxburghii Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 184, V 399

Drypetes spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 19406, 19596, 21602, 32509; Cel II 226, II 343, V 224; Church & Ismail 9; Coode 5946; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6610; Koorders 19626; Meijer 10752; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1709, 1739, 1772; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3417, TCW 3442, TCW 3496, TCW 3526

ENDOSPERMUM

Endospermum moluccanum (Teijsm. & Binn.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 69; Lam 2728

Endospermum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 16969

EUPHORBIA

Euphorbia atoto G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 5 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 2575, 6064; Hidayat AH 301; Snellius-II 11296A; Teijsmann HB 11990

Euphorbia heterophylla L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–650 m
Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 275; Johansson 270; Noerkas 61

Euphorbia hirta L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1000 m
Collection(s) — Buwalda 3751; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6851; Eyma 1192, 1744

Euphorbia hypericifolia L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1000 m
Collection(s) — Eyma 1209

Euphorbia pilulifera L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 250 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 2860; Koorders 16847; Monod de Froideville 386; Rachmat 93

Euphorbia prostrata Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–600 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7042; Eyma 1722, 1743; Hennipman 5021

Euphorbia rothiana Spreng.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 2100–2800 m
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3992; Eyma 1346, 1346b

Euphorbia schumannii Radcl.-Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1000 m
Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 261; Neth. Ind. For. Service 183; Noerkas 107; Rachmat 970

Euphorbia thymifolia L.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 16922

Euphorbia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1700–2200 m
Collection(s) — Meijer 9920

EXCOECARIA

Excoecaria agallocha L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m
Collection(s) — bb 17193, 21758; Elbert 3273; Grimes 1170; Lam 2449; Noerkas 266, 309, 402

FLUEGGEA

Flueggea virosa (Roxb. ex Willd.) Voigt

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 10–40 m
Collection(s) — Sidiyasa 1416; Van Balgooy 2989

GALEARIA

Galearia celebica Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–650 m
Collection(s) — bb 18680; Darnaedi 2277; De Vogel 2547; Johansson 385; Koorders 19593; Meijer 11264

Galearia celebica Koord. var. **pubescens**

Forman
Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 152

GLOCHIDION

Glochidion acustylum Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3929

Glochidion album (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4085

Glochidion angulatum C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 475

Glochidion arborescens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Zollinger 1146, 3538

Glochidion brunneum Hook. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400–850 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5696, 5828; Yusuf & Wahyono 165

Glochidion butonicum Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2645, 2754

Glochidion dichromum Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17288

Glochidion dodecapterum Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3562; Meijer 9954; Van Balgooy 3095

Glochidion eriocarpum Champ.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 535; Van Balgooy 3906

Glochidion formanii Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14122; Forman 198; Yoshida 1372

Glochidion glabrum J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24084

Glochidion gracile Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3027, 3509

Glochidion hypoleucum (Miq.) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 645 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 123; Elbert 3016; Mahahit 7; Meijer 11079; Teijsmann HB 12584

Glochidion insectum Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5085, 5502, 5567

Glochidion insigne J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 118

Glochidion insigne J.J. Sm. var. *glabrescens* Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 400–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5211, 5248, 5259, 5522, 5697

Glochidion lanceilimum Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 90; Elbert 3447a

Glochidion littorale Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 380 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6311; Noerkas 26;
Zollinger 3434

Glochidion lucidum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 4189, 21277, 22078

Glochidion lutescens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 350–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5691, 5692; Van Bal-
gooy 3935, 3993, 3996

Glochidion luzonense Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — bb 71

Glochidion molle Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-
East
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — bb 5852; Elbert 2677, 2886;
Koorders 16866; Meijer 10179

Glochidion moluccanum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16864, 16872, 16874,
16876; Meijer 10104

Glochidion moluccanum Blume var.**glabrescens** Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2980; Eyma 371; Noer-
kas 424; Rachmat 183, 576, 795, 855, 937;
Van Balgooy 3534, 3648

Glochidion novoguineense K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11215

Glochidion obscurum (Roxb. ex Willd.) Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 5156; Koorders 16877,
16880; McDonald & Ismail 3870, 4061

Glochidion philippicum (Cav.) C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 17971; De Vogel 5591;
Koorders 16870; Lam 2730; Meijer 11216;
Noerkas 176; Rachmat 31B, 36

Glochidion pubicapsa Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5695

Glochidion rubrum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Boschproefstation 4; Elbert
2540; Hidayat AH 284; Koorders 16868;
Lam 3269; Meijer 11309; Rachmat 551;
Teijsmann HB 13825

Glochidion stenophyllum Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6067

Glochidion sumatranum Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — bb 17234; Cel II 315, III 45;
Elbert 3447; Lam 2529, 2784, 3430; Teijs-
mann HB 12551

Glochidion ultrabasicola Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 480 m

Collection(s) — Kofman 129; Meijer 11102;
Van Balgooy 3703

Glochidion williamsii C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 29196; Bünнемeyer 11936

Glochidion wonenggau Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14129

Glochidion xerocarpum (O. Schwarz) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Grimes 1219

Glochidion zeylanicum Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16863; Meijer 11071

Glochidion spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1050–1060 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3136, PK 3150

HOMALANTHUS

Homalanthus populneus (Geiseler) Pax

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–3000 m

Collection(s) — Achmad 182; Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2967; Amir 189; bb 14127; Bloembergen 4044; Buwalda 3787; Bünнемeyer 11245, 12052, 12336; Church & Ismail 6; Coode 6151; De Vogel 2610, 5346A, 5408, 5693, 5834, 5933, 7162; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7291; Elbert 3013, 3262; Eyma 603, 1154, 1614; Hennipman 6015; Johansson 3; Kaudern 425; Kjellberg 508; Koorders 16881, 16882, 16884, 16886; Lam 2527; Meijer 9786, 10748; Rachmat 330, 944; Sands 486, 488, 589; Van Balgooy 3478, 3631, 3927; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3383

HOMONOIA

Homonoia riparia Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2953; Church & Ismail 4; Meijer 19684; Teijsmann HB 12442; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3478

JATROPHA

Jatropha curcas L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3582; Eyma 4059; Grimes 1042; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1271

Jatropha gossypifolia L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9208, 10170

Jatropha pandurifolia Andr. var. **latifolia** Pax

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 62

Jatropha spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6105

LASIOCocca

Lasiococca malaccensis Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — bb 26278

MACARANGA

Macaranga aenigmatica Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 21721; Cel II 250, II 340; Grimes 1012; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1784

Macaranga allorobinsonii Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 17682, 26268; De Vogel 5270

Macaranga carolinensis Volkens

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2787; Kaudern 456a, 456b

Macaranga carrii L.M. Perry

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 1350 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3551

Macaranga celebica Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 217, II 365; De Vogel 6029, 6079, 6246, 6247; Koorders 16914, 16978

Macaranga conifera (Zoll.) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel IV 82

Macaranga cumingii Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16916

Macaranga denticulata (Blume) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10905

Macaranga gigantea (Rchb.f. & Zoll.) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 331

Macaranga glaberrima (Hassk.) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5659

Macaranga grandifolia (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 200–250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2859, 2894

Macaranga hispida (Blume) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16207; bb 17067; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3910, 4116; Cel II 390; De Vogel 2635, 5505, 5709; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6456, 7051; Elbert 3145; Eyma 1142; Forman 334; Johansson 347; Kjellberg 685; Koorders 16892, 16895, 16901, 16910; Lam 2727; Meijer 9258, 9357, 10935; Milliken 912; Noerkas 337, 358; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1152, 1337, 1472, 1555; Tantra 1527; Teijsmann HB 11932; Van Balgooy 3941, 3943; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3456

Macaranga involucrata (Roxb.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Coodé 5817; De Vogel 5694, 5936; Elbert 2524, 2705, 2706, 2797, 3072, 3304, 3398; Meijer 10806; Teijsmann HB 12123; Widjaja 623

Macaranga loheri Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24164

Macaranga magnifolia L.M. Perry

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1965

Macaranga mappa (L.) Müll.Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 219; Koorders 16891, 16898; Lam 3299; Meijer 10936; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1721; Van Balgooy 3106; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3439

Macaranga minahassae Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 17649; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6939; Koorders 16897, 16902; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3373, TCW 3521

Macaranga rorokae Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24162, 33065; De Vogel 5050

Macaranga sandsii Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1650 m

Collection(s) — Sands 368

Macaranga serratifolia Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1650 m

Collection(s) — Sands 366

Macaranga tanarius (L.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Amir 83; Bünнемeyer 10584, 10897, 11113; Church & Ismail 8; Coode 5827; De Vogel 5753; Elbert 2724, 2910, 3376, 3376a, 3436, 3436a; Kaudern 211; Koorders 16900, 19726; Lam 2531; Meijer 10745; Noerkas 113, 188; Rachmat 237, 279, 329, 376a, 717; Teijsmann HB 321, HB 12138, HB 12657, HB 12694, HB 12731, HB 13800; Van Hulstijn 405

Macaranga tanarius (L.) Müll. Arg. var. **tanarius**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East
Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6452, 6458; Elbert 2942; Johansson 343

Macaranga tanarius (L.) Müll. Arg. var. **tomentosa** (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2968

Macaranga waturandangii Whitmore

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1600–1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 20223; Van Balgooy 3384

Macaranga spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9344; Teijsmann HB 13754, HB 13962

MALLOTUS

Mallotus blumeanus Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 650–1000 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 89, 192; Van Balgooy 3055, 3427

Mallotus dispar (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16947, 16970

Mallotus floribundus (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2930; bb 18084, 25010; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4040, 4216; Cel V 293; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6491, 6936; Forsten 320; Koorders 16903, 16905; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2000; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3445

Mallotus mollissimus (Geiseler) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16159; bb 14128, 28281; Cel V 292; Chin 3420; De Vogel 5039, 5920; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6453, 6680, 6916; Elbert 2693, 2819, 2912, 2943, 2996, 3248, 3416, 3442, 3442a; Forman 254; Johansson 527; Kaudern 64; Keßler et al. PK 3149, PK 3169; Koorders 16907, 16908; Lam 2463, 2645; Meijer 9395, 10112, 10931; Noerkas 355; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1266, 1479, 1535; Rachmat 197, 280, 731, 851; Ramlanto & Fanani 645; Soenarko 310; Teijsmann HB

14157; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3369; Widjaja 623a, 691

Mallotus paniculatus (Lam.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Amir 23; bb 4985, 24977; Eyma 3409; Meijer 11053; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1203; Van Balgooy 3515, 3632, 3875; Wardi Wd 67; Yusuf & Wahyono 67

Mallotus peltatus (Geiseler) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 755 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2949; Amir 241; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4043, 4121, 4122, 4220, 4239; Coode 6070, 6215; De Vogel 2540; Elbert 3150; Meijer 10727, 10903; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1282, 1372, 1403, 1547; Rachmat 800; Teijmann HB 12570, HB 12687

Mallotus philippensis (Lam.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — bb 18420, 21766; De Vogel 5669; Elbert 2911; Forsten 363; Kjellberg 570; Koorders 16915; Meijer 10236; Noerkas 94a, 268

Mallotus repandus (Willd.) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2720; Eyma 3501; Van Balgooy 2980; Van Steenis 10334

Mallotus repandus (Willd.) Müll. Arg. var. **genuinus** Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Forsten 314, 442

Mallotus resinosus (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Collection(s) — Kaudern 491, 492; Teijmann HB 13797, HB 13912

Mallotus tillifolius (Blume) Müll. Arg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15995; Kaudern 202; Koorders 16932; Lam 3351; Meijer 10116; Yusuf & Wahyono 35

Mallotus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 80–650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 286; Ramlanto 114; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3524

MANIHOT

Manihot esculenta Crantz

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2517, 2737; Forsten 118; Kaudern 6

MELANOLEPIS

Melanolepis multiglandulosa (Reinw. ex Blume) Rchb.f. & Zoll.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Amir 192; bb 17062, 21362; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3863; Cel V 289; Coode 6065; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6465, 6486, 6991; Elbert 2586, 2755, 2848, 3247; Eyma 1590, 3425, 3991; Koorders 16956, 19731, 24071; Lam 2464, 2546; Meijer 9274; Noerkas 160; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1074, 1198; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1677, 1685; Rachmat 149, 367, 838; Sidiyasa 1396; Wardi Wd 40; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3387, TCW 3414

NEOSCORTCHINIA

Neoscortchinia nicobarica (Hook.f.) Pax & K. Hoffm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 280 m

Collection(s) — bb 19443, 21613, 32546, 33110; Cel II 451; Koorders 16974

Neoscortechinia philippinensis (Merr.) Welzen
Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — bb 1819, 1871

NEOTREWIA

Neotrewia cumingii (Müll.Arg.) Pax & K. Hoffm.
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–1000 m
Collection(s) — Afriastini 2030; bb 14211, 14213; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3879, 3893; Burley et al. 3587; De Vogel 5080; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6492, 7046; Koorders 16929, 16964, 16967, 16968, 16971, 16972; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1280; Teijsmann HB 12429

Neotrewia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 0–50 m
Collection(s) — bb 17202

OMPHALEA

Omphalea bracteata (Blanco) Merr.
Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Hose 825; Koorders 16350, 17994, 17997

PACHYSTYLIDIUM

Pachystylidium hirsutum (Blume) Pax & K. Hoffm.
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3340; Van Balgooy 2974

PHYLLANTHUS

Phyllanthus amarus Schum. & Thonn.
Sulawesi distribution — South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1000 m
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4146

Phyllanthus calycinus Labill.
Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 25–150 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3010

Phyllanthus lamprophyllus Müll.Arg.
Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11877

Phyllanthus mindorensis C.B. Rob.
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–600 m
Collection(s) — Koorders 16924, 16949, 16954; Teijsmann HB 11599

Phyllanthus niruri L.
Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–125 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 2531, 2903

Phyllanthus reticulatus Poir.
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–400 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5870; Elbert 6518; Hennipman 5838; Metzner 193; Noerkas 37

Phyllanthus reticulatus Poir. forma **glaber** Müll.Arg.
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3298, 3298a; Teijsmann HB 12338, HB 13851, HB 14153

Phyllanthus reticulatus Poir. forma **pubescens** J.J. Sm.
Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3358

Phyllanthus samarensis Müll.Arg.
Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 10 m
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2976

Phyllanthus urinaria L.
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3752; Elbert 2928; Eyma 3436, 3522; Kaudern 420; Koorders 18728

Phyllanthus virgatus J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–125 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2592, 2679, 2881, 2927; Eyma 3414; Kjellberg 165; Noerkas 71; Van Balgooy 3953

Phyllanthus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–2200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16549; Bünнемeyer 12002; De Joncheere 1024; Eyma 3440; Johansson 294; Keßler et al. PK 3154; Teijsmann HB 13902

PIMELODENDRON

Pimelodendron amboinicum Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East, North

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — bb 17632, 21337, 29463; Cel II 461, V 171, V 171a; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6691; Lam 2614, 3043, 3335; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2005; Ramlanto & Fanani 715; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3388

RICINUS

Ricinus communis L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1450 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4777; Bünнемeyer 11608; Elbert 2703; Eyma 4200; Kaudern 399; Koorders 16931; Wardi Wd 70

SAUROPUS

Sauropus androgynus (L.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3597; Elbert 2650, 2689,

2941, 3011, 3041, 3292; Eyma 334; Koorders 16942; Noerkas 196; Rachmat 80, 189, 235; Wardi Wd 56

SPATHIOSTEMON

Spathiostemon javensis Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24130; Cel IV 157; Hennipman 6136; Rachmat 856; Van Balgooy 3589

STROPHIOBLACHIA

Strophoblachia fimbriallyx Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North

Altitude — 0–40 m

Collection(s) — De Joncheere 1025, 1030; De Vogel 5023; Hennipman 5020; Sidiyasa 1410

SUMBAVIOPSIS

Sumbaviopsis albicans (Blume) J.J. Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto 249

SUREGADA

Suregada glomerulata (Blume) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3420; Meijer 10169, 10921; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1467

Suregada multiflora (Juss.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300–550 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6124

TRIADICA

Triadica cochinchinensis Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–25 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 81, IV 81B, IV 160

TRIGONOPLEURA

Trigonopleura malayana Hook. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 600 m
Collection(s) — bb 29657

TRIGONOSTEMON

Trigonostemon spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11732

FAGACEAE

CASTANOPSIS

Castanopsis acuminatissima (Blume) Rheder

Vernacular name(s) — Haleka/Kaha [Napu/ Uma]; jassi [Rante pao]; Koha; Panise; Simimpi; Tjoengaloä
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 800–2200 m
Collection(s) — bb 15025, 15089, 15598, 17118, 20198, 23356, 25553, 28266, 29012; Eyma 1515; Koorders 16617; Meijer 9475A; Sands 527; Van Balgooy 3181, 3373, 3400; Zeef 184

LITHOCARPUS

Lithocarpus caudatifolius (Miq.) Rehder

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 16633

Lithocarpus celebicus (Miq.) Rehder

Vernacular name(s) — Haleka [Besoa]; Palili
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–1250 m
Collection(s) — bb 19421, 28262, 32801; Cel II 424, IV 152, IV 153, IV 154, V 157; De Vogel 5092, 5093, 5101, 5555; Forman 264; Johansson 200; Koorders 16618, 16622, 16624, 16625, 16626, 16630, 16634, 16635, 16636, 16638, 16639, 16670, 16957; Meijer 9259; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1697, 1924; Rachmat 1011; Teijsmann HB 5337, HB 12557, HB 12720, HB 14095

Lithocarpus glutinosus (Blume) Soepadmo

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 16629; Reinwardt 866

Lithocarpus grandifolius (Blume) Mahesw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 800–1700 m
Collection(s) — bb 20917; Meijer 9295; Van Balgooy 3398

Lithocarpus havilandii (Stapf) Barnett

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400–3000 m
Collection(s) — bb 22858; Bünnemeyer 11935, 12183, 12226; De Vogel 5427, 5483; Eyma 577, 734, 3672; Meijer 9889; Toxopeus 15; Van Balgooy 3349, 3399, 3775

Lithocarpus induta Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 1000 m
Collection(s) — Tantra 1505

Lithocarpus menadoensis (Koord.) Soepadmo

Vernacular name(s) — Pasaololi; Woomeoelo/ Lengahob
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 25–1400 m
Collection(s) — bb 2245, 17542, 24704, 29017, 29473; Cel II 301, II 457, IV 151; Koorders 16632, 16642

Lithocarpus spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kacuno/Palli [South/ Bug]; Liasa [Soroaka]; Peli [Soroaka]; Polili [Tolaki]
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 75–1700 m
Collection(s) — bb 28289; Coode 6088; De Vogel 2597, 5857, 5862, 5906, 6120, 6208, 6224, 6236, 6363; Hennipman 5755; Meijer 9833, 11437; Van Balgooy 3974; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3520, TCW 3540; Yoshida 1382

TRIGONOBALANUS

Trigonobalanus verticillata Forman

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 15–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 20206, 22621, 33063

FLACOURTIACEAE

CASEARIA

Casearia grewiaefolia Vent.

Vernacular name(s) — Karikis lawanan; Karikis sela; Soensoean

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 20–450 m

Collection(s) — bb 29475, 31486; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3883; Koorders 18797, 18799, 18800; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1674

Casearia grewiaefolia Vent. var. **gelonioides** (Blume) SleumerVernacular name(s) — Donga-donga; Lemboa
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 21594, 31919; Béguin 201; Elbert 3469; Kjellberg 585; Koorders 18796, 18798; Teijsmann HB 11868, HB 12089, HB 13815; Van Balgooy 3105

Casearia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 300–1800 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5442, 6292, 6399

ERYTHROSPERMUM

Erythrospermum candidum Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11869

FLACOURTIA

Flacourtia indica (Burm. f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14140

Flacourtia inermis Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Tomi-tomi

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16260; Vorderman 7

Flacourtia rukam Zoll. & Moritzi

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5923

Flacourtia zippellii Slooten

Vernacular name(s) — Boenaroh

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 75–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 25540; Koorders 16269; Lam 3174; Meijer 10848

HOMALIUM

Homalium caryophyllaceum (Zoll. & Moritzi) Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2 m

Collection(s) — bb 19691

Homalium celebicum Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Kari(s)kis/Kaikis; Karikis meka; Karikis rinlek; Karingis; Kombolili

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 4–550 m

Collection(s) — bb 8452, 31882; Koorders 18803, 18811, 18812, 18813, 18815; Lam 2431; Teijsmann HB 11830, HB 12296

Homalium foetidum (Roxb.) Benth.

Vernacular name(s) — Gia; Kajoe besi [intal-oen]; Kajoe bessi; Kolaka molaka/Longor; Tohasik

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 4992, 17495, 18014, 22988, 23094, 23291, 23293, 23295, 32462, 32602, 33121; Cel II 386; Ham L 1; Koorders 18804, 18805, 18806, 18807, 18808, 18810, 18814

Homalium minahassae Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19455

Homalium spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 82;
Koorders 16259, 16262

HYDNOCARPUS

Hydnocarpus heterophylla Blume subsp.
philippinensis Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — bb 31864

Hydnocarpus sumatrana (Miq.) Koord.Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 20–250 mCollection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 4221; De Vogel 2580; Koorders 18795,
19631; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1090,
1427; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1870**Hydnocarpus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 3566

ITOA

Itoa stapfii (Koord.) SleumerSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 500–1000 mCollection(s) — bb 26293; Koorders 16888; Van
Balgooy 3092

OSMELIA

Osmelia philippina (Turcz.) Benth

Vernacular name(s) — Madaoesiep

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14137; Forman 228, 242;
Koorders 18794; Meijer 9990; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Maskuri 1283

PANGIUM

Pangium edule Reinw.

Vernacular name(s) — Pang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24483, 28277; Cel V 126,
V 338; Coode 5937, 6216; De Vogel 2543;
Koorders 16268, 19764; Prawiroatmodjo &
Soewoko 1895; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW
3457, TCW 3458

RYPAROSA

Ryparosa javanica (Blume) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10788

SCOLOPIA

Scolopia crenata Clos

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10850

Scolopia luzonensis (Presl) Warb.Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–497 mCollection(s) — Elbert 3120, 3230, 3315; Teijs-
mann HB 11808, HB 12207, HB 12278, HB
12315, HB 12330**Scolopia spinosa** (Roxb.) Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 700–900 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail 4174

TRICHADENIA

Trichadenia philippinensis Merr.Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 15 m

Collection(s) — bb 21608

XYLOSMA

Xylosma luzonensis (Presl) ClosSulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2663

GNETACEAE

GNETUM

Gnetum cuspidatum Blume

Vernacular name(s) — bankino badja [Saloean]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 170–1150 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3803; Hennipman 6057;
Koorders 17213; Lam 2760, 2909, 3317;
Ramlanto 170

Gnetum gnemon L.

Vernacular name(s) — Behu [Uma]; Saede; soa
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — bb 1902, 5869, 17968, 21702,
24980; De Vogel 5624; Elbert 2940, 3134,
3457, 3492; Johansson 324; Koorders 17207,
17217; Lam 2545, 3034, 3113, 3275; Meijer
11249; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1441,
1508; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1765;
Ramlanto & Fanani 733; Teijsmann HB
12519; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3396

Gnetum gnemon L. var. **gnemon**

Vernacular name(s) — Kai-Kai
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 200–300 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17208; Meijer 10062;
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1932; Rachmat
159

Gnetum latifolium Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 5, 172; Meijer 10847,
10957; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1750

Gnetum latifolium Blume var. **funiculare**
(Blume) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1330

Gnetum latifolium Blume var. **latifolium**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 20–1500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2542; Forsten 347;
Hennipman 5825; Meijer 9602, 10920; Pra-
wiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1825; Teijsmann
HB 12568; Van Balgooy 3679, 3807

Gnetum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 420 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5940; De Vogel 5761,
6230; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6496, 6552,
6732, 6743; De Vogel et al. 5761; Whitmore
& Sidiyasa 3394

GOODENIACEAE

SCAEVOLA

Scaevola micrantha Presl

Vernacular name(s) — Panimburan'a
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3266

Scaevola oppositifolia R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 125–2200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15812; Bünнемeyer
11040, 11411, 11994; De Vogel 5971; Elbert
3019; Eyma 1450, 4024; Kaudern 518;
Koorders 18380, 18381, 18386; Meijer 11310,
11507; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1111;
Rachmat 525; Van Balgooy 3301, 3628;
Yoshida 1012

Scaevola sericea Vahl

Vernacular name(s) — Panemboeran
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16014; Elbert 2564,
3239; Eyma 3583; Grimes 1183; Koorders
17219, 17220; Lam 3375, 3425; Rachmat
689, 773; Snellius-II 11299A, 11593A

GUTTIFERAE

CRATOXYLON

Cratoxylon spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Peringan/Walahopa [Palopo/Kendari]; Uing [Kotamobagu]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5715, 5879, 6019, 6181, 6693; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6886, 6914A; Hennipman 5827

GARCINIA

Garcinia balica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11153; Noerkas 425

Garcinia celebica L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 32514; Burghardt 5855; Cel II 112; Ramlanto & Fanani 721; Teijsmann HB 11843, HB 12392

Garcinia cornea L.

Vernacular name(s) — Panggamuil'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3309

Garcinia daedalanthera Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — Mabagoestang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 13509; De Vriese 138; Koorders 17312, 17314, 17315, 17321, 17324, 17337, 17339; Ramlanto & Fanani 651

Garcinia dulcis (Roxb.) Kurz

Vernacular name(s) — Boeno Soewai; Mamoendoeng

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 6039, 13756, 17569, 17966, 21761; Cel II 435; De Vogel 2455; Elbert

3244, 3361, 3362; Kjellberg 630; Koorders 17319, 17322, 17338; Meijer 10817; Teijsmann HB 12547, HB 12730

Garcinia lateriflora Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 200–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3518, 3523; Ramlanto & Fanani 719

Garcinia maluensis Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4015

Garcinia minahassensis Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 389; Koorders 17310, 17326

Garcinia morella Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10919

Garcinia parviflora (Miq.) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17320, 17328; Ramlanto 186

Garcinia picorhiza Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 300–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17323, 17325, 17332, 17333; Teijsmann HB 14171

Garcinia rhizophorides Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — burit'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3288

Garcinia tetrandra Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2442, 2535; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1088

Garcinia treubii Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10774

Garcinia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — kordies [Saloean]; Mandoela; Maro [Besoa]; Mire [Timampu]; Mire Ilandora; Mire Pae; Mire sinari; Mire soewai; Mire toewai

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1600 m

Collection(s) — Amir 172; bb 19600, 20862, 21730, 23911, 25534, 25536, 26016, 26294, 28291; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3602, 3718, 3729, 3848, 3986, 4005, 4020; Cel II 359, II 417, II 418, II 429, II 443, III 108, V 296; Coode 5943, 5951, 6018, 6019, 6050, 6282; De Vogel 2456, 2538, 5489, 6189, 6290, 6354; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6494, 6501, 6509, 6564, 6613, 6638; Elbert 3357, 3384, 3402, 3403; Eyma 3804; Forman 306; Hennipman 6076; Johansson 290; Keßler et al. PK 3133; Koorders 17308, 17311, 17330, 17331, 17334, 17335, 17336, 18385; Kostermans & Soegeng Reksodihardjo 2; Lam 2826; Mamahit 16; Meijer 11095, 11244, 11283, 11303; Prawiro-atmodjo & Soewoko 1667, 1711, 1740, 1745, 1746, 1828, 1831, 1931; Rachmat 393; Ramlanto 245; Ramlanto & Fanani 480; Teijsmann HB 11705; Van Balgooy 3109, 3115, 3769, 3872, 3877, 4011; Van Vuuren 230; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3395, TCW 3438, TCW 3453, TCW 3499, TCW 3501

MESUA

Mesua spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Moro wetai; Wetai koeni; Wetai naoe-naoe; Wetai singko

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 250–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 223, II 410, II 425, II 442, II 443, V 210

HERNANDIACEAE

HERNANDIA

Hernandia nymphaeifolia (Presl) KubitzkiSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2727; Eyma 3725; Koorders 17418, 17419, 17420; Rachmat 764; Van Balgooy 3588

Hernandia ovigera L.

Vernacular name(s) — Lilok'a oeroene

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 30–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 28233; Koorders 16701, 17414, 17415, 17417; Lam 2839

HIMANTANDRACEAE

GALBULIMINA

Galbulimima belgraveana (F. Muell.) Sprague

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 500–1500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10003; Van Balgooy 3012, 3541, 3962

ICACINACEAE

APODYTES

Apodytes dimidiata E. Mey. ex Arn.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Lack & Grimes 1676

CITRONELLA

Citronella suaveolens (Blume) Howard

Vernacular name(s) — Baloelalembo; Kajoe sokkah; Pano-pano

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 700–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20434; Cel II 305, II 348; Koorders 19595; Teijsmann HB 13779, HB 13985, HB 14118

GOMPHANDRA

Gomphandra mappioides Valetou

Vernacular name(s) — Lowa poete; Sowa poete; Taloeha

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 18683; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3540, 3828; Cel V 197, V 230; De Vogel 2670; Hennipman 6084, 6085; Koorders 17481, 18349, 18350, 18351, 18352, 18353, 18354, 18355, 18356, 18357, 18362; Ramlanto 213; Teijsmann HB 11742, HB 11973, HB 12841, HB 13783, HB 14033; Van Vuuren 445

Gomphandra spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10984

GONOCARYUM

Gonocaryum calleryanum (Baill.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 25

Gonocaryum littorale (Blume) Sleumer

Vernacular name(s) — Baloela; Karo

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 6649, 32324; Cel II 489, IV 184; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1503; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1678

Gonocaryum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100–200 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1916

IODES

Iodes cirrhosa Turcz.

Vernacular name(s) — Bindalahe; Laweha

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 22; De Vogel

& Vermeulen 6888; Forsten 7, 14, 24, 95, 385; Kaudern 50; Koorders 18343, 18345, 18346, 18348; Meijer 9398; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1075; Teijsmann HB 12624; Van Balgooy 2959; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3487

Iodes philippinensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–130 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2807, 3211

MEDUSANTHERA

Medusanthera laxiflora (Miers) Howard

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 21359, 21597; Cel V 180

MIQUELIA

Miquelia celebica Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2818; Johansson 383; Koorders 19594; Kruiff 23

PHYTOCRENE

Phytocrene hirsuta Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4010, 4066; Elbert 2997; Johansson 296; Kjellberg 311; Koorders 18361, 19411; Meijer 10818; Teijsmann HB 11823, HB 11838, HB 12258, HB 12714, HB 13690, HB 14055; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3443, TCW 3543

Phytocrene macrophylla Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 20–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2640; Johansson 390; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1792

Phytocrene macrophylla (Blume) Blume var.
dasycarpa (Miq.) Sleumer

Vernacular name(s) — Tali-utanarteh/Samad
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16054; De Vogel 5088;
De Vogel & Vermeulen 6700, 6723; De Vriese
& Teijsmann 22; Koorders 17992, 17996,
18359; Reinwardt 12; Teijsmann HB 5211,
HB 5271, HB 5791; Van Balgooy 3045, 4024

Phytocrene spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 90–200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6059, 6103, 6104

STEMONURUS

Stemonurus celebicus Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18363, 19572

IXONANTHACEAE

IXONANTHES

Ixonanthes petiolaris Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Loera poete
Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel III 5

Ixonanthes reticulata Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Loera
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 200–420 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 357; De Vogel 6222

Ixonanthes spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 15–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20902, 21609, 23266,
25564, 29659

JUGLANDACEAE

ENGELHARDIA

Engelhardia rigida Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 300–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 28224; Coode 6192; De
Vogel 6353; Meijer 9254, 9404; Tantra 1558;
Teijsmann HB 14144; Van Balgooy 3152

Engelhardia serrata Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 19555, 20866, 23354, 24085;
Kaudern 516; Meijer 9916

LAURACEAE

ACTINODAPHNE

Actinodaphne angustifolia Nees

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 10

Actinodaphne glomerata Nees

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24156

Actinodaphne intermedia (Elmer) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Tahirimpat'a
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 200–900 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17453, 17468, 17510,
17511; Lam 3267; Teijsmann HB 11758, HB
11762

Actinodaphne spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Tahirimpat'a; Waraoeloe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 20–3440 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 177; Coode 6080, 6277;
De Vogel 5285; Elbert 3142; Eyma 775,
3627; Forman 398; Johansson 336; Koorders
17489, 17502; Kostermans & Soengeng Rek-
sodihardjo 3; Lam 2694; Meijer 9123, 9717,

10775, 10843; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1631, 1872, 1917; Ramlanto & Fanani 678; Teijsmann HB 13592, HB 14028; Van Balgooy 3549, 4022

ALSEODAPHNE

Alseodaphne lancilimba Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11856

BEILSCHMIEDIA

Beilschmiedia gemmiflora (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 21091; Cel I 95, V 130, V 195, V 195a

Beilschmiedia gigantocarpa Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2077; bb 23921; Cel IV 98, IV 110, IV 185, IV 186, IV 187, IV 188; Van Balgooy 3924

Beilschmiedia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Coode 6094; Johansson 404; Meijer 9957; Yusuf & Wahyono 119

CASSYTHA

Cassytha filiformis L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5025; Elbert 2522; Eyma 367, 4011; Koorders 17398, 17399; Lam 3241; Van Balgooy 4045

CINNAMOMUM

Cinnamomum burmanni Nees ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 31909; Teijsmann HB 5306, HB 13951

Cinnamomum celebicum Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Balisu rintek; Lawang
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 5555, 24159, 26273; Cel V 321; Elbert 3111; Eyma 4096; Koorders 17401; Musser 295

Cinnamomum pilosum Cammerloher

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20219; Teijsmann HB 13753, HB 14192

Cinnamomum polderi Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 700–1600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17404, 17408; Meijer 9429

Cinnamomum porrectum (Roxb.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 250–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 24492, 28244; Cel V 279; Meijer 9394

Cinnamomum subaveniopsis Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Ikondongi awoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 28264; Cel IV 94

Cinnamomum subavenium Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11509

Cinnamomum sulavesianum Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Cel 465, II 148, III 57

Cinnamomum trichophyllum Quinn & Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Aringa

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 250–1100 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17402, 17405; Lam 2903; Meijer 9759; Musser 909, S 54a

Cinnamomum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6201

CRYPTOCARYA

Cryptocarya ampla Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — bb 24499

Cryptocarya cagayanensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 70 m

Collection(s) — bb 24986, 31826; Koorders 17480

Cryptocarya celebica (Koord.) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Monaladoti

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 17177; Burley, Partomi-hardjo & Rachman 3551; Church & Ismail 14; Koorders 16873, 19627

Cryptocarya crassinervia Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 850 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 52

Cryptocarya crassinerviopsis Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 1000–1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5496; Meijer 9725; Van Balgooy 3537

Cryptocarya ferrea Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 18020; Koorders 17447, 17456, 17479, 17506, 17508

Cryptocarya glauca Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Tiempallang katji

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17455, 17469, 17483, 17509; Teijsmann HB 12556, HB 12722

Cryptocarya laevigata Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2628; Koorders 17403, 17522

Cryptocarya lancifolia Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3900

Cryptocarya microcos Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 25–100 m

Collection(s) — Cel 342, IV 122

Cryptocarya nitidissima Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 12662

Cryptocarya palawanensis Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Ikondonge molaba; Ikondongimolaba; Tenggera

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 127, V 202

Cryptocarya subvelutina Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — Lekak; Wiakan

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 12658, 14334, 17059; De Vriese & Teijsmann 62, 66; Koorders 17451

Cryptocarya sulavesiana Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel 346

Cryptocarya triplinervis R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Garete borong

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 89

Cryptocarya spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Anak Ntawine [Uma];

Kuma [Mekongkas]; Kure [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–2200 m

Collection(s) — bb 24077; Coode 6149; De Vogel 2637, 5257, 5552, 5812, 5830, 6219; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6662; Johansson 330; Meijer 9431; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1770, 1943; Van Balgooy 3146, 3360, 3902; Widjaja 801

DEHAASIA

Dehaasia caesia Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 31852; Meijer 10912

Dehaasia cairocan (Vidal) Allen

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 75 m

Collection(s) — bb 31900

Dehaasia celebica Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 70–430 m

Collection(s) — bb 18416, 21751, 24983; Cel II 150, II 476; De Vogel 6258; Elbert 3281; Lam 3314

Dehaasia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 22957; Coode 6095; Meijer 9547

ENDIANDRA

Endiandra celebica Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Cel 133, IV 180; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1706

Endiandra laxiflora Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 40–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 17205; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3753; De Vogel 6074

Endiandra rubescens (Blume) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1277, 1293

Endiandra scrobiculata Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 1864

Endiandra sulavesiana Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3588; Koorders 16644, 17440, 17526, 17780; Kostermans 11075

Endiandra velutina Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 350–1650 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 221; Sands 369

Endiandra spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley et al. 3711, 3804, 4000; Kofman 140; Van Balgooy 3131

LINDERA

Lindera apoensis Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4028

Lindera cuspidata (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — Boekang Breboe; Rari-pungi mewakan

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 19704; Forman 339; Koorders 17441, 17478, 17482, 17501; Teijsmann HB 13981

Lindera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3560

LITSEA

Litsea densiflora (Teschner) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 800–1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9672, 10027

Litsea diversifolia Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 712

Litsea elliptica Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Ponto langio
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 20–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 21090, 28246; Cel III 61

Litsea ferruginia Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Bakkang boeloe; Laput-
ankawok

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 14120

Litsea firma (Blume) Hook. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Alo'k

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Altitude — 5–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21382, 22619, 24171, 31829,
33068; Cel II 302; Ramlanto & Fanani 714

Litsea formanii Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Timbora dempad

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 340–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 13513, 17153; Forman 271;
Koorders 17517, 17525

Litsea fulva (Blume) Vill.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17431, 17457, 17493,
17505

Litsea garciae Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — bb 28278

Litsea glutinosa (Lour.) C.B. Rob.

Vernacular name(s) — Luno

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17427; Lam 2452

Litsea grandis (Wall.) Hook. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Ponto oemera; Ponto-
baka-Pontopoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 200–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20864; Cel II 138, II 335,
III 62; Koorders 17425

Litsea hutchinsonii Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 19420

Litsea insignis (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — Pa midar

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 125–645 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3032; Noerkas 418

Litsea mappacea (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — ba'anah; Babaka / Baka
poete; Bakan; Wakan [Tontembuan]; Wakkan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15834; bb 17066, 21364;
Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3684; Cel
V 240; Forman 346; Hose 196; Koorders
17421, 17422, 17423, 17430, 17438, 17445,
17454, 17471, 17473, 17485, 24066; Lam
2586; Meijer 9350; Noerkas 256, 495; Rach-
mat 578; Ramlanto & Fanani 746

Litsea noronhae Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 100–350 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1377; Ramlanto & Fanani 490, 511

Litsea ochracea (Blume) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11780

Litsea oppositifolia Gibbs

Vernacular name(s) — Nipil
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2648

Litsea pallida (Blume) Boerl.

Vernacular name(s) — Kalokaloro; Timboon
rintek
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5161; Forman 364; Forsten
10, 412

Litsea robusta Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1531

Litsea timoriana Span.

Vernacular name(s) — abanbang'a; Monkoeni
kaoe; Soejoe manaai; Wakan
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 20–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 14338, 28248; Cel V 183;
De Vriese & Teijsmann 98; Forman 227;
Koorders 17428, 17434, 17436, 17461,
17484, 17496, 17497, 17499, 17500; Lam
3010; Teijsmann HB 12431, HB 12627, HB
13588

Litsea tomentosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17466, 17467, 17472,
17495, 17514

Litsea varians (Blume) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 15927

Litsea spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kali-bangkere; Ponto
loijo
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 20–2450 m

Collection(s) — bb 20748, 26269, 32454; Cel
II 314, III 14, IV 144, IV 146, IV 147; De
Joncheere 1133; De Vogel 2645, 2647, 5163,

5241, 5345, 5424, 5531, 5561, 5598, 5656;
Forman 389; Johansson 413, 541; Keßler et
al. PK 3153, PK 3166; Koorders 17409,
17411, 17432, 17435, 17448, 17449, 17452,
17458, 17503, 18137; Meijer 9426, 9622,
10877, 10998, 11302; Prawiroatmodjo &
Soewoko 1702, 1866, 1893; Ramlanto &
Fanani 663, 679; Sands 327, 382; Tantra
1524, 1534, 1542, 1560, 1566; Teijsmann HB
12604; Van Balgooy 3033, 3099, 3160, 3263,
3286, 3321, 3376, 3415, 3416, 3528, 3792,
3975; Yoshida 1113

NEOLITSEA

Neolitsea javanica (Blume) Backer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13959, HB
13989

Neolitsea latifolia (Blume) Moore

Vernacular name(s) — Panera
Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13671

Neolitsea villosa (Blume) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17462

Neolitsea spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Karaskas [Tombulu]
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 0–3000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16272; bb 22864; Chin
3633; De Vogel 2477, 6203; Elbert 3474,
3498; Eyma 3479; Yoshida 947

NOTHAPHOEBE

Nothaphoebe albipes Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Ilarematoe moeta; Ilare-
matoe motaha
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 100–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel 323, II 111, II 121, II 368,
II 422

Nothaphoebe brevipaniculata Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — bb 23258

Nothaphoebe myrmecophila Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 129

Nothaphoebe patentinervis Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19568

Nothaphoebe regalis Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17490

Nothaphoebe spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Anjoen poetih; Oöle motadoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 20759, 21320, 24193; Cel II 108, II 319, V 179; Koorders 17424, 17470; Lam 3564

PERSEA

Persea rimosa (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11812; Teijsmann HB 13672

Persea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1425 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 11023

PHOEBE

Phoebe cuneata Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2638

Phoebe forbesii Gamble

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17426, 17486, 17491, 24070

Phoebe grandis (Nees) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — aripoengoe; Haripoengoe

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North

Altitude — 200–340 m

Collection(s) — bb 13507; Ramlanto & Fanani 724

Phoebe sterculioides (Elmer) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 300–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 21729, 24195, 28296

Phoebe tenuifolia Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Aripoengoe/Alipoengoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 2249

Phoebe spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Potingkea [Besoa/Napu]; Raripungu sela

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 20894; De Vogel 5261; Koorders 17429, 17504; Meijer 9374; Van Balgooy 1579, 3079, 3136, 3526

LECYTHIDACEAE

BARRINGTONIA

Barringtonia acutangula (L.) Gaertn.

Vernacular name(s) — Ipil [Minahasa]; Poetja

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 18030; Bünнемeyer 10631; Cel I 59; Chin 3495, 3575, 3585, 3586; De Vogel 2444; Meijer 10834; Noerkas 371; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1182; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1797

Barringtonia acutangula (L.) Gaertn. subsp. **spicata** (Blume) Payens

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 20–50 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2440, 2443, 2572, 2598, 5652; Soenarko 299

Barringtonia asiatica (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–196 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2523; Prance 30096; Sawyer 196

Barringtonia niedenzuana (K. Schum.) Knuth

Vernacular name(s) — Buaro
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2844

Barringtonia racemosa (L.) Spreng.

Vernacular name(s) — Parang'a; Poetah
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 4185, 19694; Elbert 2858, 2917, 3417, 3441; Forsten 318; Koorders 18226; Lam 3226; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1385, 1473; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1915, 1982

Barringtonia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 70–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24978; De Vogel 6009

PLANCHONIA

Planchonia valida (DC.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Ipil; Meoe; Saroe mang-gané; Wewoe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 10–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 3898, 4192, 13754, 17294, 19424, 24994, 28737, 31823, 31867, 32445, 32478; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3939; Cel I 11, V 232; Koorders 18223, 18225, 18227, 18232, 18274; Meijer 10734, 10944; Teijsmann HB 12664

LEEACEAE

LEEA

Leea aculeata Blume ex Spreng.

Vernacular name(s) — Mamali; Omomali [Kotamobagu]; Totombore [Buton]
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16002; bb 17564; De Vogel 2467; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6806, 6839, 6917; Elbert 2806, 2829, 2870, 2936; Forman 293; Koorders 15877, 15878, 15879, 15880, 15881, 15882; Lam 2415, 2729; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3375, TCW 3428; Widjaja 547; Yusuf & Wahyono 19

Leea aequata L.

Vernacular name(s) — Silampawakoe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 10–650 m

Collection(s) — Amir 188; Buwalda 3797; Coo de 6243; De Vogel 5897; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6755; Johansson 193; Koorders 15884; Meijer 10894; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1086, 1478

Leea angulata Korth. ex Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Kaae Ohio
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 159; De Vogel 2599; Meijer 10733

Leea guineensis G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Mamali wawine
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East
Altitude — 0–1250 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6776; Elbert 2756, 3383, 3438; Hennipman 5610; Johansson 203; Koorders 15895; Lam 2472, 3074

Leea indica (Burm. f.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Mamali [Talaud]; Taccalea [Kendari]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 75–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4254; De Vogel 5235; Forsten 103; Hennipman 5938; Koorders 15893, 15894, 24075; Lam 2539; Meijer 9704

Leea philippinensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2471

Leea rubra Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Mali mali
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10578; Chin 3431; De Vogel 5536; Johansson 16; Noerkas 27; Rachmat 18

Leea smithii Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 650–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 15876, 15888

Leea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 80–500 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6073; De Vogel 5675; Ramlanto 111

LEGUMINOSAE

LEGUMINOSAE–CAESALPINIOIDEAE

BAUHINIA

Bauhinia lingua DC. var. **riedelii** (Baker)

K. Larsen & S.S. Larsen

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17564

Bauhinia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 50–1300 m

Collection(s) — Kofman 137; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1230; Van Balgooy 3548

CAESALPINIA

Caesalpinia bonduc (L.) Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Ajamboe nonoh koratj
Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17627, 17628; Rachmat 353

Caesalpinia crista L.

Vernacular name(s) — Djamboe djini
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2628, 2935; Koorders 17707, 17709; Meijer 9287; Rachmat 808; Van Steenis 10330

Caesalpinia latisiliqua (Cav.) Hattink

Vernacular name(s) — Konga mowehi [Kendari]
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 400–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5750; Kaudern 254; Van Balgooy 3918

Caesalpinia major (Medik.) Dandy & Exell

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 400–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5185, 5839

Caesalpinia pulcherrima Sw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 233

Caesalpinia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — pehi
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10158; Widjaja 661

CASSIA

Cassia alata L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10704, 10974, 11354; De Vogel 6279; Elbert 3228; Eyma 1093; Koorders 17575; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1174

Cassia fistula L.

Vernacular name(s) — Kapoeé poeé
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5859; Elbert 2611, 2613; Van der Vlies 29

Cassia floribunda Cav.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 800–900 m

Collection(s) — Forman 196

Cassia fruticosa Mill.

Vernacular name(s) — Tangke malu
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 30–150 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3411; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1203; Widjaja 682

Cassia mimosoides L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 15–100 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 63; Lam 3024, 3423; Monod de Froideville 282; Noerkas 254, 283

Cassia occidentalis L.

Vernacular name(s) — tanduru manu
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2620; Kartawinata 1292; Kaudern 453; Koorders 17576, 17577, 17578; Noerkas 15; Widjaja 718; Yoshida 871

Cassia pumila Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10689; Elbert 6358

Cassia siamea Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–30 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 5022; Kaudern 513

Cassia timorensis DC.

Vernacular name(s) — Melanpessi; Morohopa
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 750–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11110, 11441; Meijer 10712, 10714; Noerkas 195, 242; Widjaja 678

Cassia tora L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11106, 11379; Elbert 6284; Koorders 17579

Cassia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 1060 m

Collection(s) — De Joncheere 1021; Keßler et al. PK 3139

CATHORMION

Cathormion umbellatum (Vahl) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — bb 19696; Noerkas 52, 67; Yusuf & Wahyono 36

Cathormion umbellatum (Vahl) Kosterm.
subsp. **moniliforme** (DC.) Brummitt

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13720; Yoshida 903

CYNOMETRA

Cynometra cauliflora L.

Vernacular name(s) — Namu (Buton)
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 260–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 233; Coode 6280; Meijer 10838; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3406

Cynometra ramiflora L.

Vernacular name(s) — Katji-katji
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–257 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2048; bb 21762, 22953; Cel I 52; Elbert 3336; Kjellberg 1262, 2422; Koorders 17588

Cynometra spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10894

GLEDITISIA

Gleditsia rolfei S. Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16855, 16856, 16858, 16859, 16860, 16861, 29480

INTSIA

Intsia bijuga (Colebr.) Kuntze

Vernacular name(s) — Ipi; Loroenoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–70 m

Collection(s) — bb 3918, 15081, 15370, 28734, 31493, 31524, 31861, 31902; Cel III 47, III 48, III 97; Ham B 5, L 3; Koorders 17554, 17555, 17556, 17559, 17560; Meijer 9252; Prance 30098

Intsia palembanica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 10–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 19692, 21095, 21111, 23301, 32460; Heyne 2855; Noerkas 370

KALAPPIA

Kalappia celebica Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — bb 33693

MANILTOA

Maniltoa schefferi K. Schum.

Vernacular name(s) — Lamoeta

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 6–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 15125, 17201, 19591, 19701, 31858, 31887, 31918, 32330

PELTOPHORUM

Peltophorum pterocarpum (DC.) Backer ex K. Heyne

Vernacular name(s) — Molilipota; Soga

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — bb 3921, 13744, 15130, 17195, 24069, 31921, 32574; Elbert 2659; Koorders 17651, 17652, 17653; Teijsmann HB 11844, HB 13848

SARACA

Saraca celebica W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5801; Eyma 3943; Van Balgooy 3785

SENNA

Senna obtusifolia (L.) Irwin & Barneby

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6481

SINDORA

Sindora galedupa Prain

Vernacular name(s) — Mombingo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 15375; Elbert 2543

LEGUMINOSAE–MIMOSOIDEAE

ACACIA

Acacia farnesiana (L.) Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 486; Noerkas 413

ADENANTHERA

Adenanthera pavonina L.

Vernacular name(s) — Wela poété, Konsi we

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 25–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 15375; Cel I 29, II 360, IV 118; De Vogel 5898; Kjellberg 961; Meijer 10856; Van Balgooy 3889

ALBIZIA

Albizia procera (Roxb.) Benth.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe bilabang; konturi
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 37–280 m

Collection(s) — bb 20254, 24708; Bünnemeyer 10681, 10768; Noerkas 282; Widjaja 688; Wieringa 1829

Albizia rufa Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 304

Albizia saponaria (Lour.) Blume ex Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Hangi; Langeri; Langiri
boesa; Langik'a; Lendaki; Wilaloto-kae
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 100–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 5601, 15082, 16988, 22063, 24705, 25008; Bünnemeyer 10632, 10893, 11299; Cel I 72, V 137, V 138, V 322, V 330; Coode 5874; Koorders 17546, 17547, 17549, 17550; Lam 2565, 3028, 3045; McDonald & Ismail 3869; Meijer 10225, 10676; Milliken 851; Teijsmann HB 12300

ARCHIDENDRON

Archidendron clypearia (Jack) I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17661

Archidendron clypearia (Jack) I.C. Nielsen

var. **velutinum** (Merr. & Perry) I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6190

Archidendron crateradenum (Kosterm.)

I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17703

Archidendron minahassae (Teijsm. & Binn. ex Koord.) I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17662, 17663, 17664, 17703, 19720

Archidendron pauciflorum (Benth.)

I.C. Nielsen

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5850; Elbert 3288, 3299; Koorders 17665; Meijer 9702, 10947; Noerkas 220

Archidendron spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6469; Wieringa 1849

LEUCAENA

Leucaena leucocephala (Lam.) de Wit

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–1040 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11298; Eyma 1741; Hidayat AH 288; Kaudern 427; Weir 17

MIMOSA

Mimosa pudica L. var. **hispida** Brenan

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3736

PARKIA

Parkia sumatrana Miq. subsp. **sumatrana**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 21099, 21727

Parkia timoriana (DC.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 25–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 25001; Coode 6266

PITHECELLOBIUM

Pithecellobium spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Amir 235; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1615, 1659, 1683, 1728

SERIANTHES

Serianthes dilmyi Fosb.

Vernacular name(s) — Molilipota lodeheto
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–15 m

Collection(s) — bb 15604, 28735

Serianthes minahassae (Koord.) Merr. & Perry

Vernacular name(s) — Tedoehoe poeli
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 30–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 20807, 23912, 32614, 32805, 32807, 32811; Cel V 225, V 370; Koorders 17541, 17542, 17543, 17552, 17650, 17654, 22617, 22620, 29482

Serianthes minahassae (Koord.) Merr. & Perry subsp. **minahassae**

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 40–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 32806, 32808, 32809, 32810

WALLACEODENDRON

Wallaceodendron celebicum Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Latoela
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — bb 15378; Heyne 2848; Koorders 17537, 17538, 17553, 29481

LEGUMINOSAE–PAPILIONOIDEAE

CAJANUS

Cajanus cajan Millsp.

Vernacular name(s) — Binta Acening
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11768, 12584; De Vogel 6104

CALOPOGONIUM

Calopogonium mucunoides Desv.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 80–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6487; Johansson 580; Meijer 9352; Monod de Froideville 52; Van Balgooy 3576; Widjaja 618

CANAVALIA

Canavalia cathartica Thouars

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3537; De Vogel 5911; Eyma 3532; Koorders 17570, 17674; Rachmat 302; Ramlanto 162; Van Balgooy 3757

Canavalia maritima (Aubl.) Thouars

Vernacular name(s) — Pico-pico
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 3631; Elbert 2533; Hidayat AH 274; Kartawinata 1271; Koorders 17567, 17571; Monod de Froideville 408; Snellius-II 11300A

CLITORIA

Clitoria ternatea L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 50–600 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 433, 434; Kaudern 116, 371; Kjellberg 143; Koorders 17571; Meijer 10189; Monod de Froideville 51; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1263

CROTALARIA

Crotalaria acicularis Ham. ex Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 800 m
Collection(s) — Wieringa 1873

***Crotalaria albida* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1400 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12610; Zollinger 2482

***Crotalaria calycina* Schrank**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–580 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 92; Koorders 17586; Monod de Froideville 6, 480; Noerkas 25

***Crotalaria ferruginea* Graham**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350–1330 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11210; Eyma 3456; Kaudern 321; Monod de Froideville 2, 4, 414, 481

***Crotalaria linifolia* L.f.**

Vernacular name(s) — nid djobong

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–1300 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10946, 11069; Eyma 3421; Kjellberg 101; Meijer 9193; Monod de Froideville 79, 86, 104; Noerkas 45; Rachmat 112; Van Steenis 10398

***Crotalaria pallida* Aiton**

Vernacular name(s) — roekoe-roekoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 50–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10602, 10955; Kaudern 16, 395; Koorders 17583; Monod de Froideville 416; Rachmat 28, 256

***Crotalaria prostrata* Rottler ex Willd.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 74

***Crotalaria quinquefolia* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 1; Rachmat 104

***Crotalaria retusa* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4089; Kaudern 113; Koorders 17585; Monod de Froideville 415; Noerkas 42; Rachmat 147; Robinson 2464

***Crotalaria sessiflora* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400–800 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 5, 482

***Crotalaria verrucosa* L.**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11341; Elbert 2642; Eyma 3333

***Crotalaria zanzibarica* Benth.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 150–450 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16417; Eyma 4182; Kofman 191; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1268

Crotalaria spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5640; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6930; Johansson 361

DALBERGIA

***Dalbergia candenatensis* (Dennst.) Prain**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2493

***Dalbergia discolor* Blume ex Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3059, 3074; Milliken 852; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1783; Rachmat 718

***Dalbergia ferruginea* Roxb.**

Vernacular name(s) — Aja-Aja pakampi; sarumpaniran

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2831, 3002, 3068, 3294; Forman 408; Kaudern 528; Koorders 17589; Lam 2601, 3048; Noerkas 179

Dalbergia pinnata (Lour.) Prain

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10205

Dalbergia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Chin 3498

DENDROLOBIUM

Dendrolobium cumingianum Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 0–5 m

Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 259

DERRIS

Derris cebuensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 250–500 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail 4181

DESMODIUM

Desmodium securiforme Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 2637

Desmodium sequax Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Wieringa 1890

Desmodium spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3750

DIOCLEA

Dioclea hexandra (Ralph) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4270

ERYTHRINA

Erythrina subumbrans (Hassk.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 21354; Koorders 17625; Monod de Froideville 293

Erythrina variegata L.

Vernacular name(s) — Kane; Ra-ra

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 21789; Bünnemeyer 12578; Elbert 2666; Kaudern 401; Koorders 17624; Rachmat 254

FLEMINGIA

Flemingia involucrata Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 70 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10680

Flemingia lineata Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 97

Flemingia macrophylla (Willd.) Kuntze

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3448; Monod de Froideville 62, 299, 495

Flemingia strobilifera (L.) R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — apa-apa (Moronene); Kasappe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15767; Bünnemeyer 12576; De Vogel 5884; Elbert 2636, 2786, 2880, 3400; Koorders 17626; Monod de Froideville 61; Rachmat 303; Widjaja 653; Yoshida 1336

Flemingia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6921

GLIRICIDIA

Gliricidia sepium (Jacq.) Steud.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7149

INDIGOFERA

Indigofera galeoides DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10567

Indigofera hirsuta L.

Vernacular name(s) — Febanang andjah

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11224; Meijer 10196; Monod de Froideville 12; Noerkas 89; Rachmat 110

Indigofera linnaei Ali

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9221

Indigofera spicata Forssk.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 70–300 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10669; Monod de Froideville 13; Teijsmann HB 12373

Indigofera tinctoria L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2669; Monod de Froideville 9

Indigofera trifoliata L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2597; Monod de Froideville 10, 11

Indigofera zollingeriana Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17631; Monod de Froideville 96

Indigofera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North

Collection(s) — Alston 16425

INOCARPUS

Inocarpus fagifer (Parkinson) Fosberg

Vernacular name(s) — Iama; Katinda Angkaing; Kiama

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 4991; Elbert 2769; Lam 2876, 3359; Teijsmann HB 13623, HB 13850, HB 13874

MACROPSYCHANTHUS

Macropsychanthus dolichobotrys Holthuis

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3002

MASTERSIA

Mastersia bakeri Backer ex Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17702, 17705

MILLETTIA

Millettia pinnata (L.) Panigrahi

Vernacular name(s) — Belalong balo; Kamoen-jawa; La-ittah

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 3686, 5862, 16985, 24068; Coode 5811; Elbert 3279; Kjellberg 519, 775; Koorders 17669, 17670, 17672, 17673; Lam 2499; Monod de Froideville 100, 302; Teijsmann HB 13894, HB 13909

MUCUNA

Mucuna spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
 Altitude — 700–900 m
 Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail 4003

ORMOSIA

Ormosia calavensis Azaola

Vernacular name(s) — Nakimbawai
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
 Altitude — 2–1200 m
 Collection(s) — bb 19558, 19645, 19819, 29481;
 Lam 3073, 3296

Ormosia macrodisca Baker

Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 450 m
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17685

PTEROCARPUS

Pterocarpus indicus Willd.

Vernacular name(s) — Adju ajenxana; cendana
 [Buton], asana; linggoeae; kaju Oelé; Tjemp-
 aga
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
 South-East
 Altitude — 2–1100 m
 Collection(s) — bb 5569, 19599, 21739, 23536,
 23537, 24126, 24188, 24659, 25007, 31522,
 32485, 32522, 32610; Cel I 13, III 37; De
 Vogel 5873; Ham R 7; Heyne 2822; Koorders
 17680, 17681, 17682, 17683, 17684; Noer-
 kas 169; Teijsmann HB 12671; Widjaja 660;
 Zeef 301

PUERARIA

Pueraria pulcherrima (Koord.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17699

SOPHORA

Sophora tomentosa L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Altitude — 0–5 m
 Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 269

SPATHOLOBUS

Spatholobus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 1040–1060 m
 Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3146, PK 3160

STRONGYLODON

Strongylodon celebicus S.F. Huang

Sulawesi distribution — Central
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 1000 m
 Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3422

TEPHROSIA

Tephrosia zollingeri Backer

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Collection(s) — Zollinger 3321

VIGNA

Vigna marina (Burm.f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Altitude — 0–5 m
 Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 271, AH 302

ZORNIA

Zornia diphylla (L.) Pers.

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Altitude — 10 m
 Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 42; Noer-
 kas 54; Zollinger 3305

LILIACEAE

DRACAENA

Dracaena spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 1100 m
 Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3155

LOGANIACEAE

FAGRAEA

Fagraea auriculata Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5722

Fagraea blumei G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Nunuo [Suwawa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 405–2200 m

Collection(s) — bb 13514; De Vogel 2479;
Milliken 886; Van Balgooy 3282**Fagraea ceilanica** Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16349; De Vogel 5574,
6385; Eyma 4127; Hennipman 5809; Ramlanto 176**Fagraea fragrans** Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Bitjoro; Kolahi; Kulahi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 25–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 4990, 13586, 20210, 26301,
26302, 26303, 31525, 32356; Cel IV 86, IV
136; Eyma 4060; Ham L 6; Heyne 2863;
Noerkas 222; Van Balgooy 3988**Fagraea graciliflora** Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2050–2100 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5390; Van Balgooy
3247**Fagraea longiflora** Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 900–1200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17734, 17735

Fagraea racemosa Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 320–970 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9673; Noerkas 446;
Ramlanto 189; Yusuf & Wahyono 160**Fagraea tacapala** Leenh. subsp. **ceramensis**
Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000–1150 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6061

Fagraea tacapala Leenh. subsp. **gracilis** Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 970–1200 mCollection(s) — Bloembergen 4068; De Vogel
5513; Kjellberg 1521a; Meijer 9711, 9945**Fagraea tacapala** Leenh. subsp. **tacapala**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1600–2000 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12100; Teijsmann
HB 13665**Fagraea spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Cel 226

GENIOSTOMA

Geniostoma rupestre J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Vernacular name(s) — Abolo'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 50–3300 m

Collection(s) — bb 14126; Bogor Botanical
Garden 5777; Cel 15, V 272; Chin 3641;
Elbert 2713, 3432; Eyma 470, 584, 679;
Koorders 18713, 18721, 18722, 24063; Lam
2571, 3133, 3268; McDonald & Ismail Cat
4031; Teijsmann HB 14000

NEUBURGIA

Neuburgia celebica (Koord.) Leenh.Vernacular name(s) — A'asili; Danoan; Lea-lea;
Lokabak [Kotamobagu]; Rèwè, Tamaba,
keoeSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 2–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 2242, 5434, 14219; Burley,
Partomihardjo & Rachman 3682, 3872;
Cel III 40; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6988;

Koorders 18741; Lam 2973; Meijer 9403, 10784, 10909

STRYCHNOS

Strychnos axillaris Colebr.

Vernacular name(s) — Apoetôe laâwan
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 100–1400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5117, 5844, 6026, 6295; Hennipman 5811, 5820; Lam 3333; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1907; Teijsmann HB 11754, HB 12131, HB 13607

Strychnos minor Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3559, 3880; Church & Ismail 12; De Vogel 2583; Elbert 3316; Koorders 17740; Rachmat 652; Teijsmann HB 12518

LYTHRACEAE

AMMANNIA

Ammannia baccifera L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Robinson 2462

Ammannia microcarpa DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 950–1000 m
Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11104, 11402; Noerkas 317

LAGERSTROEMIA

Lagerstroemia ovalifolia Teijsm. & Binn.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 40 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 2573

Lagerstroemia piriformis Koehne

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 10–700 m
Collection(s) — Forsten 165; Koorders 17758, 17760, 17761, 17762, 17763, 17764

Lagerstroemia speciosa (L.) Pers.

Vernacular name(s) — Ajopeng; Lobani
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 15–60 m

Collection(s) — Amir 45; bb 20017, 21605; Noerkas 134, 275; Teijsmann HB 11815

Lagerstroemia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Widjaja 664

LAWSONIA

Lawsonia inermis L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2981

PEMPHIS

Pemphis acidula J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Collection(s) — Alston 16039; bb 16993, 17048; Kaudern 432; Snellius-II 11292A, 11293A, 11635A

MAGNOLIACEAE

ELMERILLIA

Elmerrillia ovalis (Miq.) Dandy

Vernacular name(s) — Fahas; Faäs; Kayu Campaka [Kotamobagu]; Oeroe; Woeloe; Woeroe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2112; Alston 15973; bb 12386, 13487, 13512, 15701, 19979, 19980, 24510, 31815, 31863, 32323, 32459, 32472; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3618, 3930; Cel III 00, III 8, III 101; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6811, 7054, 7064; De Vriese & Teijsmann 25; Forman 202; Koorders 17779, 17787, 17788, 17790; Meijer 9611, 9726; Okada 3379; Tantra 1509; Van Balgooy 3430

Elmerrillia tsiampacca (L.) Dandy var. **tsiampacca**

Vernacular name(s) — Champaka Kuning; Wasian

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 200–1300 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16539; bb 19726, 20000, 21987, 21988, 21989, 24169, 28241, 32567, 32803, 33115; Koorders 17770, 17772, 17776, 17777, 17778; Meijer 11006

MAGNOLIA

Magnolia candollii (Blume) H. Keng var. **candollii**

Vernacular name(s) — Hamoru [Besoa]; Tikao
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 24079, 31912, 32568; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3576, 3837, 3864; De Vogel 2531, 5176; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6619, 6726; Forsten 355; Koorders 17785, 17792; Meijer 9360, 11304; Noerkas 257; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1310; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1707, 1961; Ramlanto 227; Tantra 1546, 1603; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3398

Magnolia phaulantha Dandy ex Noot.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 29194

Magnolia villosa (Miq.) H. Keng

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4080

MANGLIETIA

Manglietia glauca Blume var. **glauca**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19703, 20908; Meijer 10010, 10080

MICHELIA

Michelia champaca L. var. **champaca**

Vernacular name(s) — Kananga (usually for Cananga odorata, Annonaceae!)

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12581; De Vriese & Teijsmann 131; Rachmat 266

MALPIGHIACEAE

ASPIDOPTERIS

Aspidopterys celebensis Arènes

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–350 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3552; Koorders 19642

HIPTAGE

Hiptage benghalensis (L.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11522; Meijer 10826; Rachmat 873; Teijsmann HB 11729, HB 11790, HB 11829, HB 11832, HB 12116, HB 12530

Hiptage luzonica Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — J.J. Smith 633, 635

RYSSOPTERIS

Ryssopterys timoriensis (DC.) Juss.

Vernacular name(s) — Loka-loka

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 180 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 301; Rachmat 165

MALVACEAE

ABELMOSCHUS

Abelmoschus manihot (L.) L.W. Medicus
forma **leptodactylus** Bakh.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17802

Abelmoschus manihot (L.) L.W. Medicus
subsp. **manihot**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17810

Abelmoschus moschatus L.W. Medicus
subsp. **moschatus**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 600–1000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1211; Kaudern 69, 394;
Noerkas 59, 60; Rachmat 213

Abelmoschus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW
3377; Widjaja 761

ABUTILON

Abutilon crispum (L.) L.W. Medicus

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Yoshida 892

Abutilon indicum (L.) Sweet

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10163

Abutilon indicum (L.) Sweet subsp. **albescens**
(Miq.) Borss. Waalk.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2541; Eyma 4198;
Kaudern 497; Rachmat 332

Abutilon indicum (L.) Sweet subsp. **indicum**

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2986

Abutilon indicum (L.) Sweet var. **australiense**
Hochr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 497

Abutilon spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Widjaja 613

GOSSYPIUM

Gossypium arboreum L. var. **obtusifolium**
(Roxb.) Mart.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–125 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2527, 2906, 2951; Rach-
mat 363; Van Vuuren 390

Gossypium barbadense L. var. **acuminatum**
(Roxb.) Mart.

Vernacular name(s) — Kapasa

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3285; Rachmat 26

Gossypium hirtum L. var. **hirtum**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3365

Gossypium hirtum L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10162

HIBISCUS

Hibiscus decaspermus Koord. & Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Forsten 447; Kjellberg 1248

Hibiscus lunariifolius Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11752

Hibiscus panduriformis Burm.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 73

Hibiscus surattensis L.

Vernacular name(s) — Karik karik; Karme; Liloepang hodo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
 Altitude — 0–750 m
 Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10622, 10766, 11432, 11747, 11790; Elbert 2667, 2678; Koorders 17811; Noerkas 264; Rachmat 358

Hibiscus tiliaceus L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
 Altitude — 20–400 m
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5869; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1860

Hibiscus tiliaceus L. subsp. **tiliaceus**

Vernacular name(s) — Baru; Doekoe doekoe; Kajoe baroe; Waroe
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
 Altitude — 0–1000 m
 Collection(s) — Amir 7; Bloembergen 4211; Bünemeyer 11521, 12511; Cel V 243, V 394; Elbert 2809, 2839, 2877; Koorders 17821, 17822; Lam 3029; Meijer 10123; Rachmat 164, 174, 812

Hibiscus tiliaceus L. subsp. **celebicus** (Koord.) Borss.Waalk.

Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 50 m
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17816, 17819, 17820, 17823

Hibiscus vitifolius L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Altitude — 50 m
 Collection(s) — Kjellberg 1393; Teijsmann HB 13938

Hibiscus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Collection(s) — Chin 3506, 3563, 3589

THESPESIA

Thespesia lampas (Cav.) Dalzell & A. Gibson
 Vernacular name(s) — Kapasa; Poeroe poeroe
 Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
 Altitude — 50–280 m
 Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10565, 10779; Rachmat 8, 19; Widjaja 705

Thespesia populnea (L.) Sol. ex Corrêa
 Sulawesi distribution — South-East
 Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — bb 21794; Rachmat 811

MELASTOMATACEAE

ASTRONIA

Astronia klabatensis J.F. Maxwell

Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 500 m
 Collection(s) — Forman 256

Astronia macrophylla Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Tengtaramisián; Tentaramisian
 Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 50–800 m
 Collection(s) — bb 13764, 18681; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3685; Koorders 17845, 17846, 17849; Lam 2695, 2979, 3320

Astronia spectabilis Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South
 Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13696, HB 13713

Astronia stapfii Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 700 m
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17851

Astronia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Pampeda [Besoa]
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 250–2300 m
 Collection(s) — bb 26642; De Vogel 5266, 5450, 5558; Koorders 17848; Tantra 1583; Van Balgooy 3768; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3492

MEDINILLA

Medinilla myrtiformis Triana

Sulawesi distribution — North
 Altitude — 1200 m
 Collection(s) — Koorders 17881

Medinilla teysmanni Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5277

MELASTOMA

Melastoma horridum Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1350 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11596,

MEMECYLON

Memecylon celebicum Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — bb 19711

Memecylon crassifolium Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel 452

Memecylon paniculatum Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Goroedoewana; Kondale

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 9709, 24497, 28257; De Vogel 2458, 2486; Koorders 17885, 17886, 18268, 18275, 19581; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1448, 1453, 1498

Memecylon spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Manito [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6086, 6262, 6338, 6372; Johansson 398; Koorders 17884; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1935; Ramlanto 195; Tantra 1532; Van Balgooy 3699, 3756, 3830, 3851, 4060; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3473

OSBECKIA

Osbeckia dolichophyla Naudin

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11595; Zollinger 3302

PTERNANDRA

Pternandra coerulescens Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Paka Paka; Tambak bate

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 15–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 21607; Cel III 24; Eyma 3399, 4020; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1109, 1112

Pternandra gracilis (Cogn.) M. P. Nayar

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10964

Pternandra spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — Amir 138; Coode 6081, 6119; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1909, 1923; Van Balgooy 3849

MELIACEAE

AGLAIA

Aglaia argentea Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Alo [Besoa]; Lasa dondri

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1500 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 24, I 24a; Coode 6212; De Vogel 5532, 5927; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6562; De Vriese & Teijsmann 102; Koorders 17889, 17890, 17894, 17905, 17912, 17914, 17915; Meijer 10012

Aglaia edulis A. Gray

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 17918

Aglaia elaeagnoidea (A. Juss.) Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 3–900 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16097; bb 16984; Koorders 17899; Van Balgooy 2975

***Aglaia elliptica* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–270 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16044; bb 19432, 21360; Cel V 246; Chin 3510; De Vogel 2554, 2593; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6569, 6605; De Vriese 68; Eyma 3718; Forsten 460; Koorders 17888, 17891, 17902, 17916, 17934, 17938; Meijer 10730; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1544; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3497, TCW 3527

***Aglaia eximia* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3716; Teijsmann HB 13854

***Aglaia grandis* Korth. ex Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17892, 17900, 17908, 17929

***Aglaia korthalsii* Miq.**

Vernacular name(s) — La-usip [Tombulu]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 40–1700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15732, 16566; bb 17157, 20429, 28317, 29480; Cel V 358, V 388; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6778; Forman 186; Johansson 205; Koorders 17909, 17921, 17923; Ramlanto 254; Tantra 1535; Van Balgooy 3132

***Aglaia lancilimba* Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Woearaoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–250 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 26; Koorders 17890, 17896, 17931; Meijer 10128; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1705, 1885

***Aglaia lawii* (Wight) Saldanha ex Ramamoorthy**

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe djangan; Mole-mehoelo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 15371, 21309, 31872, 32575; Cel I 23; Elbert 3343; Koorders 17933; Soenarko 354

***Aglaia luzoniensis* (Vidal) Merr. & Rolfe**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 100–550 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2601; Koorders 17911, 17935, 17937; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1904, 1956

***Aglaia macrocarpa* (Miq.) Pannell**

Vernacular name(s) — Woloelokoe

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 11420; Cel II 490

***Aglaia odoratissima* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000–1250 m

Collection(s) — bb 28270; Hennipman 6103; Koorders 17910, 17939; Tantra 1528

***Aglaia pachyphylla* Koord. & Valetton**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1717

***Aglaia palembanica* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3511

***Aglaia silvestris* Miq.**

Vernacular name(s) — Galatri

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 5–450 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 14, III 117; De Vogel 6300; Koorders 41491

***Aglaia smithii* Koord.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17893, 17917

***Aglaia squamulosa* King**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 250–762

Collection(s) — Musser S 115a; Ramlanto & Fanani 69

Aglaia subcuprea Elmer

Vernacular name(s) — Pisek
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Forman 268

Aglaia tomentosa Teijsm. & Binn.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17164, 19613; Cel V 398;
De Vogel 2553, 2579; Koorders 16531,
17919, 17930; Meijer 9588, 10950; Musser
S 111a; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3511

Aglaia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 300–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5173; Ramlanto & Fanani 475

APHANAMIXIS

Aphanamixis polystachia (Wall.) R. Parker

Vernacular name(s) — Amoora; Edja; Kajoe
edja; Kondongio; Linoeanoalo; Lotu [Besoa]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 25–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 13760, 21776, 25002; Cel
I 43, V 135, V 226; De Vogel 5170, 5187,
5189; Koorders 17962; Tantra 1561; Teijs-
mann HB 11871, HB 11899, HB 12323, HB
12418

AZADIRACHTA

Azadirachta excelsa (Jack) M. Jacobs

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Collection(s) — Ham B 4

CHISOCHETON

Chisocheton celebica Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17950

Chisocheton ceramicus (Miq.) DC.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 750–1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10028; Van Balgooy
3567

Chisocheton cumingianus (DC.) Harms

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 304 m

Collection(s) — Musser 573

Chisocheton cumingianus (DC.) Harms subsp.
cumingianus

Vernacular name(s) — Waoetang golo; Woea
tanggolo

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 173

Chisocheton koordersii Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 5–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 19419, 19597, 21316,
21323; Koorders 17960, 17964, 17973,
17978, 17989

Chisocheton patens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 20–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24484; Koorders 17949;
Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1109, 1307;
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1992

Chisocheton pentandrus (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Balola kambika; Kan ne
oewak; Liouw; Loeminpoko; Mawewesar
[Langowan]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 20–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 6644, 12663, 13502, 14333;
De Vogel 2493; Hochreutiner 146; Koorders
17986; Meijer 9690; Prawiroatmodjo &
Soewoko 1710, 1952; Teijsmann HB 11734

Chisocheton warburgii Harms

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2642

CIPADESSA

Cipadessa baccifera (Roth.) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 250–900 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12440; Chin 3653; Meijer 10195; Van Balgooy 3621

DYSOXYLUM

Dysoxylum alliaceum (Blume) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe lepaena

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 15–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 19814, 22076; De Vogel 5445; Koorders 17972; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1945; Teijsmann HB 13678; Van Balgooy 3090

Dysoxylum arborescens (Blume) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Wandiboka poete/Talo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 60–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 18805; Cel I 58, V 211; Forsten 166, 348; Hose 781; Koorders 17894, 17983, 17985, 17987; Riedel 158

Dysoxylum cyrtobotryum Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100–500 m

Collection(s) — Forman 524; Koorders 5027, 17904, 17956

Dysoxylum densiflorum Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Toembawa roudor

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 13762, 32802; De Vogel 5573; Koorders 17931, 17953, 17954, 17963

Dysoxylum excelsum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3382, 3387

Dysoxylum gaudichaudianum (A. Juss.) Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 154; Koorders 17966; Meijer 9417; Teijsmann HB 13859

Dysoxylum macrocarpum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 121–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17685; Koorders 17970; Musser 778

Dysoxylum mollissimum Blume subsp. **molle** (Miq.) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 17969, 20274, 21714, 23897; De Vogel 5246; Koorders 17969, 17976, 17979; Tantra 1510

Dysoxylum nutans (Blume) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Lansa bangi; Leleuse; Lonca ibo [Besoa/Kulawi]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11455; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4094; Cel V 124; Darnaedi 1499; De Vogel 5542, 5631; Elbert 2970, 3007, 3067, 3219; Johansson 72, 190; Meijer 9709, 9946, 9996, 10884; Ramlanto 260; Ramlanto & Fanani 605; Tantra 1540, 1559; Teijsmann HB 12414; Van Balgooy 3004, 3135, 3417, 3590; Widjaja 672

Dysoxylum parasiticum (Osbeck) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Kondongio poete; Ling-koboe poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 300–1060 m

Collection(s) — bb 17122; Cel V 203

Dysoxylum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–1750 m

Collection(s) — bb 19425; De Vogel 5245, 5464; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6781; Forman 252; Ramlanto & Fanani 470

LANSIUM

Lansium domesticum Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Lansa takau
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 25–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 22062; Cel IV 173, IV 174, IV 176, V 235; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6699; Koorders 19703

MELIA

Melia azedarach L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Eyma 1088

PSEUDOCLOUSENA

Pseudoclausena chrysogyne (Miq.) T.P. Clark

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–300 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3188, 3225; Prawiro-atmodjo & Soewoko 1691, 1962

REINWARDTIODENDRON

Reinwardtiodendron celebicum Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 19713

Reinwardtiodendron humile (Hassk.) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 100–300 m
Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1216, 1436; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1911, 1937

SANDORICUM

Sandoricum koetjape (Burm.f.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 5–300 m
Collection(s) — bb 19433, 19595, 20900, 21380, 22322, 28721, 31820, 33102; Cel V 281; Coode 6061; Koorders 19704, 19705

Sandoricum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 50 m
Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1305

TOONA

Toona sureni (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Molopoga
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 200–800 m
Collection(s) — bb 15030, 22592, 25555, 31481; Cel V 273; Koorders 17943, 17944, 17945, 17947

TURRAEA

Turraea pubescens Hell.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 200 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5028

WALSURA

Walsura brachybotrys Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 50–60 m
Collection(s) — Musser 77; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1275

XYLOCARPUS

Xylocarpus granatum K.D. Koenig

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–2 m
Collection(s) — Cel III 73, III 95; Koorders 17940; Ramlanto 148

Xylocarpus mekongensis Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — Antai molosigo; Kaong tjoek; Tamboe
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–10 m
Collection(s) — bb 3028, 14444, 17061, 21760, 32325, 32327, 32524; Elbert 3241; Rachmat 791

Xylocarpus rumphii (Kostel.) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 17049; Koorders 17941, 17942; Rachmat 650

MENISPERMACEAE

ARCANGELISIA

Arcangelisia flava (L.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Akar kuning [Bahasa Indonesia]; Wala Kuning [Kolawi]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 500–700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5628; Hennipman 5808; Johansson 196; Meijer 10861

CISSAMPELOS

Cissampelos pareira L.

Vernacular name(s) — Boelane [Alf.]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Eyma 3504; Rant 891

CYCLEA

Cyclea cauliflora Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 5–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5919; Van Balgooy 3587

DIPLOCLISIA

Diploclisia glaucescens (Blume) Diels

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1661

HAEMATOCARPUS

Haematocarpus subpeltatus Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17991; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1843

HYPSPERPA

Hypserpa nitida Miers

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70–1000 m

Collection(s) — Amir 94; Chin 3634; De Vogel 5059, 5860, 5921; Van Balgooy 2961

PACHYGONE

Pachygone ovata (Poir.) Hook. f. & Thomson

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3815

PERICAMPYLUS

Pericampylus glaucus (Lam.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Talimba-as

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5958; Elbert 3367; Kjellberg 1310; Koorders 17999, 18000, 18105, 18106; Lam 2541; Meijer 9705, 10230; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1830

PYCNARRHENA

Pycnarrhena tumefacta Miers

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12857; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3474

STEPHANIA

Stephania corymbosa Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6522; Koorders 17998, 18102

Stephania japonica (Thunb.) Miers

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünne Meyer 10656; Yoshida 865

Stephania japonica (Thunb.) Miers var. **discolor** (Miq.) Forman

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2143

TINOSPORA

Tinospora glabra Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5910; Elbert 3356

MONIMIACEAE

KIBARA

Kibara coriacea (Blume) Tul.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 20–1500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16015, 18114, 18117,
18119; Meijer 10017; Noerkas 439; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1877; Van Balgooy
3013

MORACEAE

ANTIARIS

Antiaris toxicaria Lesch.

Vernacular name(s) — Ipo poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–900 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 150; Koorders 19038,
19167, 19245, 19375, 19376; Meijer 10842,
10867, 10880; Teijsmann HB 12751

ARTOCARPUS

Artocarpus communis J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Vernacular name(s) — tipuru

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2895; Meijer 11236

Artocarpus fretissii Hassk.

Vernacular name(s) — iloei bobi rongo; Kajoe
Maumbij; Kelembie; koeli bobi; linka uwi-
ng'a; Rololi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 5573, 6041, 18022, 21754,
23909, 28212, 32510; Cel 216, I 19, III 55;
De Vriese & Teijsmann 38; Koorders 19045,
19048, 19052, 19054, 19055, 19058, 19059,
19060, 19061, 19185, 19312; Lam 2626;
Riedel HB 5841; Tantra 1549; Teijsmann HB
5789, HB 12359

Artocarpus heterophyllus Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3324

Artocarpus integer (Thunb.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 13550, 24509, 217531; Cel
III 127

Artocarpus reticulatus Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 228; Koorders 19046,
19047, 19049, 19051, 19053; Meijer 10738,
10907; Tantra 1536

Artocarpus sericicarpus Jarrett

Vernacular name(s) — awa'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 20–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 22985, 28729, 32458; Cel
II 81; Lam 2845

Artocarpus teysmannii Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Gotifoeloe; Tipoeloe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 1–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 4988, 21110, 28240, 28738,
32359, 32545, 32607; Cel III 69, III 87, III
88; Noerkas 270, 443, 456

Artocarpus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 20–300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6603,
6927; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1898,
1918

BROUSSONETIA

Broussonetia luzonica (Blanco) Bur. var. **glabra** (Warb.) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 50–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 19435, 21759; Kaudern 478

Broussonetia papyrifera Vent.

Vernacular name(s) — Boejang-boejang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21717, 29472; Cel I 47, III 64, III 159, V 350; Kaudern 436; Kjellberg 2874

Broussonetia papyrifera Vent. var. **integrifolia** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 7319

FATOUA

Fatoua pilosa Gaudich.

Vernacular name(s) — bangelo; marulum'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2571; Kjellberg 20; Lam 3195; Teijsmann HB 12874, HB 13920

FICUS

Ficus adenosperma Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5363, HB 5853

Ficus ampelos Burm. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Popi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 21352; De Vogel 5672; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6695, 6724, 6919; Elbert 2746, 3385; Forman 200; Koorders 19118, 19156, 19166, 19353, 19358; Noerkas 504; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1072; Teijsmann HB 12625; Yoshida 1216

Ficus annulata Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–880 m

Collection(s) — bb 18125; Elbert 2748, 3375; Koorders 19106; Meijer 10918; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1193

Ficus benjamina L.

Vernacular name(s) — Baringing [Tonsea]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Alston 16085; Cel IV 115; Noerkas 430; Teijsmann HB 12684, HB 12701, HB 13864

Ficus botryocarpa Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5261

Ficus callosa Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Koorders 19130, 19217; Meijer 10687

Ficus cauta Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 600–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 13517; Forman 350; Koorders 19255

Ficus chrysolepis Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5310

Ficus congesta Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5850

Ficus copiosa Steud.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19195, 19201, 19305, 19319, 19356

Ficus crassiramea Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — nunu'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1–150 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19126, 19160; Lam 2488, 2941; Ramlanto & Fanani 707

Ficus deltoidea Jack var. **deltoidea**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3436; De Vogel 5789

Ficus erythrosperma Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 22061; Cel V 162, V 163; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6884; Hennipman 5647; Koorders 19198, 19204, 19207, 19230, 19261, 19270; Riedel 5814; Van Balgooy 3919

Ficus fulva Reinw. ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 25–850 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 101; Hennipman 5976; Koorders 19137, 19139, 19140; Yoshida 1114; Yusuf & Wahyono 132

Ficus geocarpa Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5364

Ficus gibbosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 10 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2450; Teijsmann HB 13793

Ficus glomerata Roxb. var. **elongata** King

Vernacular name(s) — Miraeng

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 280–700 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10778, 10780; Koorders 19141, 19350

Ficus gul K. Schum. & Lauterb.

Vernacular name(s) — Ambira

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16490; De Joncheere 1077; De Vogel 5051; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6566; Elbert 2846, 8331; Koorders 19123,

19191, 19202, 19208, 19239, 19241, 19276; Lam 2585; Van Balgooy 3596; Yusuf & Wahyono 42

Ficus heteropleura Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe ara; Keroe keroe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 700–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11322, 11660; Koorders 19205, 19213, 19259, 19270

Ficus hispida L.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2978, 3290

Ficus irisana Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5769

Ficus lepicarpa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000–1100 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6099; Koorders 19120, 19354, 19357

Ficus microcarpa L. f.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10239

Ficus minahassae Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Kekewang, Werenkusai [Tonsea, Tombulu]; rinit'a; Toeloeponoe; Weren Kusei [Tombulu]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 10–700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16186; bb 13806; Forman 285, 286; Koorders 19143, 19144, 19177, 19229, 19256, 19741; Lam 2733; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3386

Ficus obscura Blume var. **borneensis** (Miq.) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2021

Ficus oleaefolia King

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 227

Ficus pilosa Reinw. ex BlumeVernacular name(s) — Noenoe molaba Apalim;
Noenoe poeho; Noenoemolaba

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 21596; Cel V 151, V 158;
Koorders 19338**Ficus schwarzii** Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Are nasa; Arinasa; Lambere

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 900–2000 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11168, 12056,
12059; Eyma 1710; Koorders 1919, 19252**Ficus septica** Rumph. ex Burm.

Vernacular name(s) — buas; Loloyan [Tombulu]; Puwah; Tobbo-tobbo; Tobo-tobo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16271; bb 23899;
Bünnemeyer 10781, 11751; Elbert 2876,
2939, 3346; Eyma 3711; Forman 203, 333;
Grimes 1030; Koorders 18365, 19345; Lam
2532, 3407; Meijer 9995, 10822; Moge
1285; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1336**Ficus subtrinervia** K. Schum. & Lauterb. var.
doormaniana (Diels) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Widjaja 733

Ficus subulata Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3722, 3796; Elbert
3328; Koorders 19112, 19115, 19216, 19320,
24087; Ramlanto & Fanani 610, 762; Soe-
narko 270**Ficus tenuicaudata** Corner

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1013

Ficus tinctoria G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 19327

Ficus tinctoria G. Forst. subsp. **tinctoria**

Vernacular name(s) — pele; tatanta

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–40 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2574; Forsten 319; Lam
3353, 3452**Ficus tonsa** Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel HB 5705

Ficus variegata Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Alis [Wasopunda]; bintas'a; dopakotji

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19509, 21317, 21703,
24997; Cel V 152; Coode 5852, 6020; De
Vogel 5917, 5948; De Vogel & Vermeulen
6650; Elbert 3372; Koorders 19316, 19366,
19367, 19368, 19369, 19370; Lam 2922;
Meijer 10742, 10760; Noerkas 274; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1628; Van Balgooy
3987**Ficus virgata** Reinw. ex Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Peleta

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 23901, 25539; Bünnemeyer
12641; Cel I 21; Elbert 2765; Koorders
19110, 19165, 19197, 19304, 19311, 19363;
Lam 3071; Rachmat 319; Teijsmann HB
14159**Ficus spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2023, 2043; Chin
3405, 3468; De Vogel 5016, 5062, 5604,

5903, 5907, 5942, 5943, 6229, 6239, 6242; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6734, 6745; Hennipman 5836, 5846; Keßler et al. PK 3129, PK 3131; Koorders 19350; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1715, 1944, 1954; Ramlanto 193; Ramlanto & Fanani 657, 671; Soenarko 355; Van Balgooy 3682, 4044; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3429

MACLURA

Maclura amboinensis Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5327

Maclura cochinchinensis (Lour.) Corner

Vernacular name(s) — pundane
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2950

MALAYSIA

Malaisia scandens (Lour.) Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2672; Kjellberg 781;
Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1768

MORUS

Morus australis Poir.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 24504; Cel II 324, II 409;
Koorders 19315; Teijsmann HB 5778

STREBLUS

Streblus asper Lour.

Vernacular name(s) — Soelè
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 16, 17332; Elbert 3015, 3056, 3349; Eyma 3726; Kjellberg 452; Van Balgooy 3605

Streblus elongatus (Miq.) Corner

Vernacular name(s) — Polanangka
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 8561, 22725, 22728, 23254, 23915, 26280, 32466, 32608; Cel II 116, II 433; De Vogel 6113; Meijer 11254

Streblus glaber (Merr.) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 20269, 24201, 28313

Streblus ilicifolius (Vidal) Corner

Vernacular name(s) — Tjepe-Tjepe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2618; Kaudern 503;
Koorders 19625; Noerkas 191; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3432

Streblus macrophyllus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17037, 17975, 29470

TROPHIS

Trophis philippinensis (Burret) Corner

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 17054, 21715, 28249, 28253;
Cel V 178, V 193; Koorders 19419, 19420;
Meijer 10865

MORINGACEAE

MORINGA

Moringa spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kayu batu [Wuasa]
Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1100

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3126

MYRICACEAE

MYRICA

Myrica esculenta Buch.-Ham. ex D. Don

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2850 m

Collection(s) — Sands 580

Myrica javanica Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1300–2450 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1604; De Vogel 5364;
Koorders 18120, 18121; Van Balgooy 3324

MYRISTICACEAE

ENDOCOMIA

Endocomia macrocoma (Miq.) W.J. de Wilde
subsp. **macrocoma**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 2976

GYMNACRANTHERA

Gymnacranthera maliliensis R.T.A. Schouten

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3960

Gymnacranthera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1040 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3161

HORSFIELDIA

Horsfieldia coriacea W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel III 27

Horsfieldia costulata (Miq.) Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18156

Horsfieldia lancifolia W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel 464

Horsfieldia parviflora (Roxb.) J. Sinclair

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18146, 18164

Horsfieldia talaudensis W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2628

KNEMA

Knema celebica W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 318

Knema matanensis W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6060

MYRISTICA

Myristica devogelii W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6083

Myristica elliptica Hook. f. & Thomson var.
simiarum (A. DC.) Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5801

Myristica impressa Warb.Vernacular name(s) — Kadollam; Konvalo [Be-
soa]; Pala hutanSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 125–1425 m

Collection(s) — bb 24131, 26017; Cel II 403;
De Vogel 5288, 6369, 6397; Elbert 3025;
Meijer 10061, 10793, 11016, 11021, 11273;
Ramlanto & Fanani 730

Myristica impressinervia J. Sinclair

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9363; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1348, 1401; Teijsmann HB 14063

Myristica kjellbergii W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 206

Myristica koordersii Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2630; Forman 262; Koorders 18128, 18129

Myristica simiarum A.DC. subsp. *celebica*
(Miq.) W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–250 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18161, 18162, 18163; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3436

Myristica ultrabasica W.J. de Wilde

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 4064

MYRSINACEAE

AEGICERAS

Aegiceras corniculatum (L.) Blanco

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2700

Aegiceras floridum Roem. & Schult.

Vernacular name(s) — Wolihedoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 15603, 17677; Elbert 3254

ARDISIA

Ardisia anaclasta B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1700–2335 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3987; De Vogel 5449; Meijer 9893, 9910; Tantra 1571; Van Balgooy 3182

Ardisia celebica Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7084, 7104; Forman 358; Koorders 18191, 18195, 18197, 18200; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3518

Ardisia copelandii Mez

Vernacular name(s) — Teloha

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 15; Johansson 395

Ardisia elliptica Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16030; Cel III 81; Elbert 3341, 3364; Forsten 343, 428; Grimes 1033, 1095; Koorders 18198; Ramlanto 212

Ardisia forbesii S. Moore

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3913, 4003; Dar-naedi 1489; De Joncheere 1249; De Vogel 5157, 5440, 5548, 5610; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7103; Hennipman 5191; Meijer 9581; Van Balgooy 3010, 3104

Ardisia forstenii Scheff.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3297; Forsten 26; Koorders 18188

Ardisia javanica A.DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 1074

***Ardisia lanceolata* Roxb.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 340 m

Collection(s) — bb 14140; Meijer 10815

***Ardisia leptalea* B.C. Stone**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1300 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9467

***Ardisia petila* B.C. Stone**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1700 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5851, 6078; Meijer 9805, 9842, 11297

***Ardisia pulvinulata* B.C. Stone**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1440; De Vogel 5313

***Ardisia sanguinolenta* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 950–1100 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11311, 11808

***Ardisia sarasinii* Mez**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3882; Chin 3512; Milliken 939

***Ardisia sumatrana* Miq.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12772

***Ardisia ternatensis* Scheff.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 30–1200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16460; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3854, 3980; De Vogel 2449, 2469; De Vriese & Teijsmann 94; Forman 178, 234; Koorders 18189, 18202; Noerkas 322

Ardisia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 400–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 28269; De Vogel 6129; Johansson 333; Milliken 1059

DISCOCALYX

***Discocalyx silverstris* Holthuis**

Vernacular name(s) — Soewiny'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 70–1000 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 2196; Lam 2975, 3132, 3166

Discocalyx spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 250–1450 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3403; Wieringa 1864

EMBELIA

Embelia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kandis [Tontembuan]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 310–2355 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16563; Bloembergen 3971; Bünнемeyer 10830; De Vogel 5572, 5887, 6021; Forman 307; Hennipman 6047; Meijer 9790, 9880; Milliken 958; Van Balgooy 3086, 3143, 3475; Van Steenis 10306

MAESA

***Maesa ramentacea* Wall.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Amir 140

Maesa spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 3800 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5862, 6222, 6272; De Joncheere 1034; De Vogel 5037, 5311, 5544, 5814, 6016, 6039, 6221; Elbert 2840, 3472; Eyma 3800; Forman 355, 357; Hennipman 5611; Meijer 10212; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1732, 1734; Sidiyasa 1389

RAPANEA

Rapanea spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Tanua [Suwawa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1420–2450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5378A; Milliken 952

MYRTACEAE

ACMENA

Acmena acuminatissima (Blume) Merr. & Perry

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 5–200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2570; Lam 2841, 3451; Teijsmann HB 13726, HB 13751

BAECKEA

Baeckea frutescens L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 10–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20053, 24963, 30149, 31922; De Vogel 5855; Elbert 3073; Eyma 1611, 3348; Kofman 157; Meijer 11073; Ramlanto 191; Van Balgooy 3640, 4030

DECASPERMUM

Decaspermum bracteatum (Roxb.) A.J. Scott

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3536; Yoshida 1385

Decaspermum fruticosum J.R. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 320 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto 167

Decaspermum parviflorum (Lam.) A.J. Scott

Vernacular name(s) — Parapa [Tontembuan]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 50–1700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15782, 16065; Bloembergen 3941; Eyma 1169, 3528, 3611; Koord-

ers 18299, 18311, 18312; Lam 3273; Meijer 11040; Noerkas 214; Rachmat 647, 715, 1010

Decaspermum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 150–3400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5815, 5820, 6015, 6377; Hennipman 6075; J.B.M. Smith 655; Van Balgooy 2966; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3517

EUCALYPTUS

Eucalyptus deglupta Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Kayu ingerris

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 12384, 17000, 23907, 24137, 24954, 25544, 28256, 31904, 32354, 32437, 32444, 32618, 33080, 33106; De Vogel 5213; Whitmore & Sidiyasa 3490

EUGENIA

Eugenia beccarii Ridl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1887, 1912

Eugenia calubcob C.B. Rob.

Vernacular name(s) — Mariwau

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3165

Eugenia densiflora DC.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9748

Eugenia polycephala Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — bb 3920; Meijer 10869, 10992

Eugenia polycephaloidea C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1302

***Eugenia spicata* Lam.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11084; Rachmat 653

KJELLBERGIODENDRON

***Kjellbergiodendron celebicum* (Koord.)**

Steenis

Vernacular name(s) — jambu-jambu; Langara [Tobelais To Pado]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 1836, 1854, 1890, 4187, 5002, 17634, 18800, 19646, 19820, 20756, 20895, 21097, 22730, 22731, 22975, 23269, 23544, 26286, 32457, 33108; Beccari 3807; Burley et al. 3866; Cel II 240, II 241, II 242, II 243, II 334, II 353, II 485; Koorders 18094, 18319, 18321, 18322, 18960, 18964, 19288, 19289; Meijer & Mochtar 11152, 11239, 11269, 11281, 11287; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1303; Ramlanto 143; Ramlanto & Fanani 683; Van Hulstijn 285; Waturandeng 812

Kjellbergiodendron spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Buah apel [Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21590, 24124, 24163, 24486, 24488, 24972, 31513; Cel IV 192, IV 193; Coode 6142; De Vogel 5770, 6105, 6108, 6278, 6314; Kofman 103, 158; Van Balgooy 3778, 3882, 3951, 4023

LEPTOSPERMUM

***Leptospermum amboinense* Blume**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 300–2500 m

Collection(s) — bb 8574, 19823, 24125, 30148; Eyma 512, 3581; Meijer 11042, 11169

***Leptospermum javanicum* Blume**

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe papoea

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 150–3300 m

Collection(s) — bb 22860, 22861, 24207, 24962; Bünнемeyer 11860, 11897; Elbert 3128, 3487; Eyma 604, 1040, 1041, 1621, 3961; McDonald & Ismail 3871; Monod de Froideville 231; J.B.M. Smith 681

***Leptospermum recurvum* Hook.f.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 2450–3400 m

Collection(s) — bb 22862; Eyma 691, 1362; Van Balgooy 3323

Leptospermum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 400–2450 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6196; De Vogel 5366; Kofman 273; Yusuf & Wahyono 75

METROSIDEROS

***Metrosideros petiolata* (Koord. & Valetton)**

Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Iara betian; Kaloju/Langara [Bugin./Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 1910, 5003, 13679, 18419, 21583, 21628, 21631, 21636, 21639, 21669, 21786, 22722, 22729, 23264, 23545, 23579, 23581, 23582, 23583, 23584, 23585, 23586, 23587, 23588, 23591, 23835, 24063, 24064, 24065, 24067, 24134, 24485, 30151, 30167, 31515, 31518, 31667, 31668, 31671, 31841, 31842, 31897, 31910; Cel II 255, II 256, II 346, II 395; De Vriese & Teijsmann 267; Koorders 18307, 18308, 18309; Meijer 11174, 11280; Van Balgooy 3701, 3772, 3796, 3800, 4046, 4084; Widjaja 488

***Metrosideros vera* (Roxb.) Lindl.**

Vernacular name(s) — Maliloe tjela; Monosi

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 18669, 19821, 31514, 31517, 31520; Cel II 346, II 384; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1196; Ramlanto 164

Metrosideros spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kalodju [Timampju]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5688, 5720, 5806, 6371

PSIDIUM**Psidium guajava L.**

Vernacular name(s) — Djamboe

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1230 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10638, 11246; De Vriese 104; Elbert 2612, 2851, 2919

SYZYGIUM**Syzygium aqueum Alston**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 294; Forsten 122; Kaudern 67; Reinwardt 1011

Syzygium claviflorum (Roxb.) Wall. ex A.M. Cowan & Cowan

Vernacular name(s) — Makor-makor

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 330–480 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3271, 3323, 3604

Syzygium cumini (L.) Skeels

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Robinson 2448

Syzygium samarangense (Blume) Merr. & Perry

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — bb 4184; Yoshida 900

Syzygium spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Ajoemoito; Adjéloera; Ajamboe-Ajamboe; Anjoeroeng; Bébélé; Cenke hutan; Djambolan; Djampoeala; Dungal'a; Gampoe poeté [Lolonikaka]; Gogoon intaloen; Gora hutan [Minahassa]; Gornawar; Géné; Jambu air [Indonesia]; Kaima koelo; Kaima; Kapal; Katji-katji; Kennisfeptaoe; Koempas; Koepa ilawan; Kom-

bos; Kopo [Java]; Kopé motaha, Konsioe; Korababi; Kowal intaloen; Kowal; Lara mopoete; Larra; Léléan; Maemping; Mahalansa; Makaepa; Makaimah; Makembes; Makêmbês; Makoepa; Makoepa kaunesan; Makoepa sela; Maku Wana [Besoa]; Makurole [Kolawi]; Mangkoha; Menai; Molonggaping; Nakembes; Oelaah; Pakewah; Pakowa [Tombulu]; Palehos; Papiri; Paë, kiaë; Pêngasa; Rapiri; Roko bako; Rokodéngé; Ruruhi [Kendari]; Samaki; Sapé motéa; Sio Sio lolong; Sora-Sora [Soroako/Wasuponda]; Tambe [Napu/Kulawi]; Tamping; Tarawas; Tondeos bolaj; Tán'a'a; Waelisi; Wawa-hoeling; Woea kopé motaha

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–3000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16033, 16170, 16198, 16270; Amir 195; bb 1835, 1842, 1843, 1853, 1866, 1867, 1878, 1881, 1884, 1891, 1895, 1908, 1909, 1919, 1935, 4188, 6035, 8575, 14331, 14434, 15027, 16982, 17176, 17684, 18024, 18682, 18801, 19396, 19447, 19592, 19604, 20753, 20865, 20904, 21387, 21733, 21734, 22989, 23896, 24076, 24088, 24090, 24097, 24501, 24992, 26018, 26290, 26297, 28220, 28227, 28229, 28274, 28292, 28293, 29016, 29193, 29465, 31846, 31892, 32513, 32525, 32595, 33081, 33120; Bloembergen 3940; Bünnemeyer 10894, 12122; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4031; Cel I 37, II 203, II 239, II 245, II 247, II 268, II 269, II 270, II 271, II 272, II 293, II 311, II 320, II 327, II 341, II 350, II 385, II 410, II 419, II 436, II 456a, II 469, II 497, III 31, III 48, III 126, III 486, IV 80, IV 120, V 170, V 189, V 218, V 220, V 221; Coode 5974, 5982, 6037, 6108; Darnaedi 2195; De Vogel 2447, 2527, 2532, 2590, 2651, 5086, 5166, 5223, 5274, 5293, 5398, 5405, 5413, 5414, 5416, 5462, 5465, 5497, 5599, 5660, 5683, 5699, 5713, 5751, 5758, 5810, 5837, 5865, 5866, 5968, 5980, 5981, 6073, 6087, 6094, 6134, 6138, 6141, 6235, 6238, 6268, 6270, 6271, 6272, 6277, 6320, 6340, 6357, 6368, 6383; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6602, 6632, 6728, 6838, 6892, 6910, 7085, 7145; Elbert 3149, 3342, 3354, 3374, 3418, 3476; Eyma 520, 525, 596, 1310, 1352, 1649, 3351, 3484, 3624, 3637, 3646; Forman 267, 311, 322, 359; Hennipman 5675, 5804; Hose 802; Keßler et al. PK 3127; Koorders 18234, 18235, 18236, 18237, 18238, 18241, 18242,

18243, 18248, 18250, 18251, 18252, 18253, 18254, 18255, 18256, 18257, 18258, 18259, 18260, 18261, 18262, 18263, 18264, 18265, 18266, 18267, 18269, 18271, 18272, 18273, 18276, 18277, 18278, 18279, 18280, 18281, 18282, 18284, 18285, 18286, 18287, 18288, 18289, 18290, 18291, 18292, 18293, 18294, 18295, 18296, 18297, 18298, 18300, 18301, 18302, 18303, 18304, 18314, 18315, 18316, 18317, 18318, 18323, 24074; Lam 2623, 2665, 2886, 2940, 2986, 3098, 3442; McDonald & Ismail Cat 3859, Cat 4014, Cat 4054; Meijer 9572, 10125, 10719, 11069, 11070, 11165, 11285, 11292; Noerkas 324, 417; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1231, 1494; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1692, 1725, 1744, 1753, 1776, 1807, 1813, 1892, 1920, 1942, 1955, 1957, 1966, 1971; Rachmat 77, 737, 919; Ramlanto 145, 211; Ramlanto & Fanani 608, 615; Tantra 1545, 1585, 1589, 1592, 1596; Teijsmann HB 14007; Van Balgooy 3003, 3237, 3295, 3297, 3371, 3423, 3638, 3647, 3687, 3717, 3766, 3767, 3806, 3838, 3850, 3855, 3865, 3879, 3890, 3893, 3956, 3976, 4020, 4021, 4061, 4065, 4085 A+B, 4088; Van Steenis 10312; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3519

TRISTANIOPSIS

Tristaniopsis spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Kofman 124

XANTHOMYRTUS

Xanthomyrtus angustifolius A.J. Scott

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2450 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 3958; Van Balgooy 3322

Xanthomyrtus flavida (Stapf) Diels

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1700–1800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1632a

XANTHOSTEMON

Xanthostemon confertiflorum Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 5–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 18010, 19636, 21637, 21782, 22723, 22726, 31512; Cel 103; Elbert 3458, 3481; Kofman 104, 110; Ramlanto 160; Van Balgooy 3650, 3700, 3801

Xanthostemon spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Koloju perempuan [Sorokako]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300–420 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6090, 6228, 6345; Meijer 11103, 11180

NYCTAGINACEAE

BOERHAAVIA

Boerhaavia diffusa L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1737, 1769; Hennipman 5012; Kaudern 529; Meijer 9216; Noerkas 22, 170, 276; Teijsmann HB 13899

Boerhaavia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9175

PISONIA

Pisonia aculeata L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2590, 2757; Teijsmann HB 12272, 13830; Zollinger 3320

Pisonia cauliflora Scheff.

Vernacular name(s) — Nozing'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20–60 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2537, 3004

Pisonia umbellifera (G. Forst.) Seem.

Vernacular name(s) — Androeling; Saoenkapa; Palindo; Tawura [Tolaki]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 4–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 6031, 21322, 21379; Bünne-
meyer 11523; Burley, Partomihardjo &
Rachman 4032; Cel I 75, V 181; Coode 6063;
Eyma 3810; Meijer 10943; Noerkas 263;
Teijsmann HB 12370, HB 12633, HB 12767

OCHNACEAE

BRACKENRIDGEA

Brackenridgea palustris Bartell. subsp.
kjellbergii Kanis

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 2046, 2808

GOMPHIA

Gomphia serrata (Gaertn.) Kanis

Vernacular name(s) — Lebani; Morosisio [Palu]
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 10–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 2386, 2413, 13584, 24099;
Cel II 438, III 34, IV 194; Kjellberg 1172

SCHUURMANSIA

Schuurmansia elegans Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 24127

OLACACEAE

ANACOLOSA

Anacolosa frutescens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17293, 29014; Koorders
17477, 18366

ERYTHROPALUM

Erythropalum scandens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Forman 308; Lam 2806

OLAX

Olax imbricata Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5776; Elbert 2656,
2742, 2771, 3314

STROMBOSIA

Strombosia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3419; De Vogel 6356

XIMENIA

Ximenia americana L.

Vernacular name(s) — Lemo-lemo
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 0–1 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2508; Rachmat 341

OLEACEAE

CHIONANTHUS

Chionanthus cordulatus Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500–700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19569, 19592

Chionanthus laxiflorus Blume

Vernacular name(s) — kolaka motaha
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 50–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 1846; Cel III 20, III 71; De
Vogel 3477, 6097; Johansson 329; Meijer
9473A; Tantra 1580, 1582; Van Balgooy
3190, 3396, 3401, 3859; Van Vuuren 709

Chionanthus montanus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 60–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 18803; Burley, Partomi-
hardjo & Rachman 3820

Chionanthus nitens Koord. & Valetou

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3819, 3992

Chionanthus pluriflorus (Knobl.) Kiew

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 609

Chionanthus ramiflorus Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Bintunu [Besoa]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 20–1050 m

Collection(s) — bb 22951; Coode 6278; De Vogel 5602, 5922, 6297; Forsten 389; Hennipman 5761; Koorders 18372, 18383; McDonald & Ismail 3889; Meijer 10181; Teijsmann HB 11865, HB 12128; Van Balgooy 3681; Van Vuuren 380; Widjaja 752

Chionanthus rupicolus (Lingelsh.) Kiew

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 300–900 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5835, 6325, 6328, 6347; Elbert 3470, 3484; Van Balgooy 3791

Chionanthus sordidus Kiew

Vernacular name(s) — Parasingo poeti
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 100–430 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 260, II 310; De Vogel 6244; Meijer 11436; Ramlanto 203; Teijsmann HB 13941

Chionanthus stenurus (Merr) Kiew

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 50–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5792, 5892; Kjellberg 2120

Chionanthus sulawesicus Kiew

Vernacular name(s) — Kuhe [Besoa]; Loya
Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 200–2200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 256; Darnaedi 1623; De Vogel 5096, 5208, 5534, 5535, 5568; Johans-

son 552; Meijer 9563; Van Balgooy 3046, 3068

Chionanthus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 300–1500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3938; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6951; Milliken 995

JASMINUM

Jasminum aemulum R. Br.

Vernacular name(s) — Moenoertongke
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 20–1700 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1974; Elbert 2728; Eyma 1181, 3503; Forsten 356, 362; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1993; Van Balgooy 2970, 3607

Jasminum carinatum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6462, 6683; Weir 10

Jasminum crassifolium Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7006; De Vriese & Teijsmann 90; Kaudern 63

Jasminum didymum G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18374; Van Balgooy 2993

Jasminum griffithii C.B. Clarke

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 252

Jasminum multiflorum Roth

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto 240

Jasminum papuasicum Lingelsh.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3086

Jasminum sambac (L.) Aiton

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — Koorders 18373; Widjaja 642

Jasminum simplicifolium G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5019

Jasminum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 600–1500 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 63; Keßler et al. PK 3143; McDonald & Ismail 4069

LIGUSTRUM

Ligustrum glomeratum Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Boenesaka
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400–1900 m

Collection(s) — bb 8570, 20425; Chin 3673; Kaudern 517; Van Vuuren 980

MYXOPYRUM

Myxopyrum nervosum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6389; Koorders 18377

Myxopyrum ovatum Hill

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2619

OPILIACEAE

CHAMPEREIA

Champereia manillana (Blume) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — amaloan'a; aramalu

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2968, 2989, 3280; Kjellberg 2159; Lam 3162, 3419; Noerkas 376; Teijsmann HB 12298, HB 13844

OPILIA

Opilia amentacea Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–25 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2967; Kjellberg 2027; Soenarko 293

OXALIDACEAE

AVERRHOA

Averrhoa bilimbi L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4082; De Vogel 2524; Elbert 2596; Koorders 17164; Meijer 10057

Averrhoa carambola L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 220–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11218; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6488

BIOPHYTUM

Biophytum fruticosum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 438; Van Balgooy 2994

Biophytum sensitivum (L.) DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–150 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2602, 3008; Forsten 431; Kaudern 117; Van Vuuren 105, 140

SARCOTHECA

Sarcotheca celebica Veldk.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel II 439

PALMAE

CALAMUS

Calamus didymocarpus Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 700–2060 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12020; Dransfield & Mogege JD 3857; Koorders 18392

Calamus koordersianus Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield 3815; Koorders 18400

Calamus leptostachys Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 604

Calamus macrosphaerion Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 220–1200 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 2074; Mogege 1347, 5077

Calamus minahassae Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 400–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5209; Dransfield & Mogege JD 3696, JD 3739, JD 3741; Johanson 110; Koorders 18414

Calamus ornatus Blume var. **celebicus** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200–220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6748; Mogege 5041

Calamus orthostachyus Furtado

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Mogege 1329

Calamus pseudo-mollis Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18395, 18413

Calamus robinsonianus Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 17721

Calamus scleracanthus Becc. ex Heyne

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3760

Calamus siphonospathus Mart. var.**dransfieldii** A. Baja-Lapis

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3738

Calamus subidermis Wendl. ex Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3720

Calamus subinermis Wendl. ex Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–70 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3721, JD 3781, JD 3785

Calamus symphysipus Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 40–200 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogege JD 3774, JD 3775; Koorders 18403, 18409, 18411, 18412; Meijer 10808; Mogege 5042

Calamus spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Lauro toulalai; Rotan Batu

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 150–2000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3630; De Vogel 5210, 5334, 5468, 5482,

5943, 6124, 6182; Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3823, JD 3855, JD 3858, JD 3859, JD 3865; Johansson 113; Lam 2937, 3527; Meijer 9579, 10011, 10938; Mogeia 1328

CARYOTA

Caryota mitis Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3812

Caryota rumphiana Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18420

CORYPHA

Corypha sylvestris Mart.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Van Vuuren 12

DAEMONOROPS

Daemonorops macroptera Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 220–730 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 169; Mogeia 5076

Daemonorops macropterus Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Riedel 84

Daemonorops riedelianus (Miq.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3737, JD 3787; Koorders 18389, 18396; Riedel 85

Daemonorops robusta Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogeia 3800; Koorders 18140, 18399

Daemonorops sarasinorum Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3744, JD 3862; Koorders 18388, 18391

Daemonorops spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1799

GRONOPHYLLUM

Gronophyllum microspadix Burret

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3733

KORTHALSIA

Korthalsia celebica Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 40–430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6249; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7002; Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3773, JD 3837, JD 3838; Furtado 30812; Koorders 18398

Korthalsia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Mogeia 5093; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 2006

LICUALA

Licuala celebica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9336, 10090

Licuala spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5677; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1760

LIVISTONA

Livistona rotundifolia (Lam.) Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6894;
Dransfield & Mogeia JD 3831

Altitude — 20–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5064; De Vogel &
Vermeulen 6694, 7110; Dransfield & Mogeia
3830, JD 3715, JD 3717, JD 3736; Johansson
126; Lam 2439; McDonald & Ismail 3888;
Meijer 9378; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1748, 1974; Van Balgooy 3926

ONCOSPERMA

Oncosperma horridum Scheff.Vernacular name(s) — Metejongan [Kotamo-
bagu]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6813

PHOLIDOCARPUS

Pholidocarpus ihur Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Mogeia 5097

PIGAFETTA

Pigafetta filaris Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Burck 1483; Dransfield & Mogeia
JD 3867

PINANGA

Pinanga caesia Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Forsten 4; Koorders 18432,
18435**Pinanga insignis** Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 165

Pinanga spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Saliho

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

PANDANACEAE

FREYCINETIA

Freycinetia amboinensis Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2891

Freycinetia celebica Solms

Vernacular name(s) — Aretes [Tombulu]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16164; Forman 380;
Forsten 13**Freycinetia ceramensis** Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18459; Prawiroat-
modjo & Soewoko 1889**Freycinetia devriesei** Solms

Vernacular name(s) — Wuwuk

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16488

Freycinetia funicularis (Sav. ex Lam.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11421

Freycinetia insignis Blume subsp. **hispidula**
B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 4035

Freycinetia koordersiana Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18461

Freycinetia kostermansii Stone

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3790

Freycinetia megacarpa Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6084

Freycinetia micrura B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3216

Freycinetia multiflora Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3974

Freycinetia radicans Gaudich.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2060 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12016

Freycinetia scandens Gaudich.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Altitude — 125–1000 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3043; Meijer 9940; Van Balgooy 3064, 3118

Freycinetia trachypoda Merr. & Perry

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 4063

Freycinetia spec.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 125–2500 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3945; De Vogel 2613, 5297, 6137; Elbert 3044, 3103, 3144; Hennipman 5579, 6078; Monod de Froideville 169; Yusuf & Wahyono 81, 134

PANDANUS

Pandanus brachyspathus Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 970 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9146, 9939

Pandanus dipsaceus Martelli

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1976

Pandanus dubius Spreng.

Vernacular name(s) — ababa'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 2 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3041

Pandanus ellipsoideus Warb.Vernacular name(s) — Lewayo(Napu)Naho nét
[Uma]

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3147

Pandanus polycephalus Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Silar

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2464

Pandanus sarasinorum Warb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Forman 383; Milliken 1090;
Van Balgooy 3251**Pandanus sulawesicus** B.C. Stone

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3107

Pandanus tectorius Parkinson

Vernacular name(s) — Pandan'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3285

Pandanus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5264, 5287, 6044, 6146; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6826; Hennipman 6115; Meijer 11212a; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1818

PITTOSPORACEAE

PITTOSPORUM

Pittosporum ferrugineum Aiton

Vernacular name(s) — Milai; Riboosara; Ririk; Safe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 9, 4183, 5454, 5847; Elbert 3460; Lam 2663; Teijsmann HB 12237

Pittosporum moluccanum (Lam.) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Bata bata borong

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–2350 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16100; Cel I 56; De Vogel 5342, 5346, 5362, 5418, 5421; Elbert 3249, 3497; Meijer 9144; Teijsmann HB 13949; Van Balgooy 3177; Yoshida 1177

Pittosporum pentandrum (Blanco) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 150–900 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10217; Van Balgooy 2971

Pittosporum ramiflorum (Zoll. & Moritzi)

Zoll. ex Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Mawoering

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–2200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16074; bb 13516; De Vogel 2432, 2624; Hennipman 5807; Koorders 18511; Tantra 1570; Teijsmann HB 13750

Pittosporum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Chin 3509, 3549

PLUMBAGINACEAE

PLUMBAGO

Plumbago indica L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11344

PODOCARPACEAE

DACRYCARPUS

Dacrycarpus cinctus (Pilg.) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 900–2250 m

Collection(s) — bb 13633, 24958; Bloembergen 3976, 3977; Meijer 9877; Tantra 1572; Van Balgooy 3248

Dacrycarpus imbricatus (Blume) de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe Parang

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1550–2860 m

Collection(s) — bb 5460, 20202, 29195; Bünнемeyer 11903, 12019; Eyma 570, 1369; Meijer 11038; Monod de Froideville 173

Dacrycarpus imbricatus (Blume) de Laub. var. **patulus** de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — siori

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1200–2500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15155, 19599, 24951, 24956, 24957

Dacrycarpus steupii (Wasscher) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 2350–3000 m

Collection(s) — bb 22857; Eyma 572, 675, 778; Van Balgooy 3333

Dacrycarpus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1850 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5151

DACRYDIUM

Dacrydium novoguineense Gibbs

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 250–1900 m

Collection(s) — bb 20786, 26288; Elbert 3126

Dacrydium xanthandrum Pilg.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 23045; Eyma 3873

Dacrydium spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Tute

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 380–1850 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6154; De Vogel 5140, 5864A, 6335

DECUSSOCARPUS

Decussocarpus wallichianus (Presl) de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — Moosambonge [Tombo-lilato]; Tandangoeli

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 10–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 9696, 15602, 24489, 25541, 31500, 31506; Cel III 80, III 143; Van Balgooy 3844, 3861

Decussocarpus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 420 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6098

FALCATIFOLIUM

Falcatifolium gruezoi de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1200–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 17544, 21294; Eyma 3671

PHYLLOCLADUS

Phyllocladus hypophyllus Hook.f.

Vernacular name(s) — Empire; Mantjoejoe

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1100–2500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15026, 15154, 20270, 20782, 24089; Eyma 1001, 3621; Sands 280; Tantra 1602; Van Balgooy 3327

PODOCARPUS

Podocarpus indonesiensis de Laub. & Silba

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2550–3000 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 982, 1034, 1406

Podocarpus levis de Laub.

Vernacular name(s) — Sanroe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 200–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15085; Cel II 286, II 325; Elbert 3129; Koorders 16533; Van Balgooy 3804

Podocarpus neriifolius D. Don

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 450–1700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16535, 16537, 16538; Meijer 9541, 11188; Van Balgooy 3407

Podocarpus pilgeri Foxw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2000–2700 m

Collection(s) — bb 20437; Monod de Froideville 175; Van Balgooy 3312

Podocarpus rubens de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 2500–3695 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 624, 989; Teijsmann HB 14121, HB 14191

Podocarpus rumphii Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Sandoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 600–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 9705; Koorders 16534; Teijsmann HB 14068

Podocarpus spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Karunia

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 300–2450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5277, 5373, 6118, 6343; Keßler et al. PK 3157

PRUMNOPITYS

Prumnopitys amara (Blume) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 980–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20785, 28316; Teijsmann HB 14069

POLYGALACEAE

XANTHOPHYLLUM

Xanthophyllum celebicum Meijden

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel 393

Xanthophyllum tenuipetalum Meijden

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 5–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 5868; Cel IV 126; Koorders - 18523; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1673; Tantra 1562

PROTEACEAE

GREVILLEA

Grevillea elbertii Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 600–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3475

HELICIA

Helicia attenuata (Jack) Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Noerkas 438

Helicia celebica Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 450–1600 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 17516, 18513, 18529, 19582; Van Balgooy 3871

Helicia kjellbergii Sleumer var. **calva** Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 20047

Helicia teysmanniana Sleumer

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1700–2600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20428; Bünnemeyer 11934, 12320; Teijsmann HB 14117

Helicia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 200–300 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1929

MACADAMIA

Macadamia hildebrandii Steenis

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 60–1600 m

Collection(s) — Amir 40; Coode 6198; De Vogel 5854, 5965, 6148, 6206, 6332, 6341, 6350; Ramlanto 155, 210

RANUNCULACEAE

CLEMATIS

Clematis mollissima (Hallier f.) Eichler

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13960

Clematis stenantha Eichler

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 16385, 16526

Clematis tenuimarginata Eichler

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Eyma 4163

RHAMNACEAE

ALPHITONIA

Alphitonia excelsa (Fenzl) Reissek ex Endl.

Vernacular name(s) — Kole

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 50–850 m

Collection(s) — bb 22079; Cel II 475; De Vogel 6130; Elbert 11140, 11503; Hennipman 5975; Kjellberg 673; Noerkas 451; Van Balgooy 3891; Yusuf & Wahyono 157

Alphitonia zizyphoides A. Gray

Vernacular name(s) — Tole

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 120–400 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2651, 3102, 3276

COLUBRINA

Colubrina asiatica Brongn.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15994; Chin 3622; Elbert 3327; Forsten 441; Kaudern 442; Kjellberg 32

EMMENOSPERMA

Emmenosperma steenisiana M.C. Johnst.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 144, II 322; De Vogel 6396; Van Balgooy 3828

GOUANIA

Gouania javanica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3622; Meijer 10233

Gouania spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5184, 5557; Koorders 16943; Rachmat 90; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3467

VENTILAGO

Ventilago madraspatensis Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1769

Ventilago oblongifolia Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 75 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2594

Ventilago spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5918; Elbert 2707, 3275; Hennipman 5818

ZIZYPHUS

Zizyphus angustifolius (Miq.) Hatus.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 50–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17494, 23914; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6607; Koorders 19071; Meijer 10033; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3390

Zizyphus oenopia (L.) Mill.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10168

Zizyphus timorensis DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 2–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 16989, 19397, 21707, 24103, 25564; Cel I 18; Koorders 18543

Zizyphus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 20–1050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5583; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1727

RHIZOPHORACEAE

BRUGUIERA

Bruguiera cylindrica (L.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Nanasi; Tangere
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 3026, 22068; Elbert 3242; Lam 3401

Bruguiera gymnorhiza (L.) Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Bangko; Moentoe; Nanasi wawine; Tjokke; Tongge; Tongkeh; Tonke
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16038; bb 3025, 3893, 13492, 14443, 15566, 22071, 32326; Béguin 1586; De Vriese 7; Elbert 3256; Forsten 25; Koorders 18531, 22229, 22290; Lam 2503, 2673; Meijer 9291; Rachmat 634; Teijsmann HB 13817

Bruguiera parviflora Wight & Arn.

Vernacular name(s) — Adin Kadin; Poto-Poto; Sala; Tangke; Tideloee
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 3892, 14439, 15571, 17060, 19697, 22072; Forsten 15, 311; Kjellberg 1341; Rachmat 633, 787

Bruguiera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Koorders 18530, 18533

CARALLIA

Carallia brachiata (Lour.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Bariraga; Morohoeko motea
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 5867, 21365, 24490; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3817, 3860; Cel III 17; De Vogel 6106; Meijer 10051; Ramlanto & Fanani 600; Teijsmann HB 11720

CERIOPS

Ceriops decandra (Griff.) Ding Hou

Vernacular name(s) — Tangere
Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — bb 15569

Ceriops tagal (Perry) C.B. Rob.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe Ting; Posi-Posi [Tonsea]; Tangalatoetoe; Tangir
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16010; bb 3895, 14449, 16712, 22070; De Vriese 611; Kjellberg 73; Meijer 9288

GYNOTROCHES

Gynotroches axillaris Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 150–1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 20048, 24161, 24192; Van Balgooy 3389

PELLACALYX

Pellacalyx pustulatus Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 500 m
Collection(s) — Koorders 18714, 18783

RHIZOPHORA

Rhizophora apiculata Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Bangko; Lenro; Oeroeroe; Polo
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–10 m

Collection(s) — bb 3024, 3887, 13493, 13494; Cel III 72, III 148; De Vriese & Teijsmann 62; Elbert 3237; Koorders 17961, 18542

Rhizophora mucronata Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Opejo; Tongke djamin
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — bb 3690, 3894, 16711; Lam 2674; Noerkas 56; Teijsmann HB 12110, HB 13816

ROSACEAE

PRUNUS

Prunus arborea (Blume) Kalkman var. **alticola** Kalkman

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 2050 m

Collection(s) — bb 26274

Prunus arborea (Blume) Kalkman var. **arborea**

Vernacular name(s) — Potosi
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 25–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 22618, 24498, 28254; Cel II 379, IV 116; De Vogel 6207; Van Balgooy 3842

Prunus clementis (Merr.) Kalkman

Vernacular name(s) — Mororamba; Rampaloeria

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 230–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 17120; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3754; Cel V 201; De Vriese & Teijsmann 122; Koorders 18552, 18553, 18554, 18555, 18557; Meijer 11233

Prunus grisea (C. Müll.) Kalkman var. **grisea**

Vernacular name(s) — Boenobampo; Leka rintek; Ramba

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 9699; Cel I 67, II 233, II 358, II 364; De Vogel 2611, 2627, 5658, 5778, 5886, 5895, 6288; Meijer 9482; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1826; Teijsmann HB 5852, HB 11741, HB 11791, HB 11984, HB 12206, HB 12216; Van Balgooy 4036, 4051; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3522

Prunus grisea (Blume) Kalkman var. **tomentosa** (Koord. & Valetton) Kalkman

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1500–1700 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9839

Prunus javanica (Teijsm. & Binn.) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Boenobampoedja
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 200–600 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 81; Koorders 18551; Teijsmann HB 13950

Prunus wallaceana Kalkman

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2725; Teijsmann HB 12654

Prunus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 150–3300 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4063; Eyma 677; Van Balgooy 3328

RUBIACEAE

ADINAUCLEA

Adinauclea fagifolia (Teijsm. & Binn. ex Havil.) Ridsdale

Vernacular name(s) — Hasi [Saloean]; Matambing lasi [Mahassan(?)al, Lowoe]; Moto-doeto [Gorontalusch]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 10–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 5603, 26548, 27549, 31832, 31865, 32367; Koorders 18635, 18636

AIDIA

Aidia acuminata (Blume) K.M. Wong

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 550 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2580; Johansson 75; Koorders 18586, 18667, 18708; Lam 2429; Ramlanto & Fanani 668; Van Balgooy 3923

Aidia bracteata Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1500 m

ANTIRHEA

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2625, 5314; Forman 360

Antirhea hexasperma (Roxb.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 5888; Elbert 2609

Aidia heterophylla Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3645

Antirhea talaudensis Chaw

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3260

Aidia racemosa (Cav.) Tirveng.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel I 53

BORRERIA

Aidia tomentosa (Blume) Ridsdale var. **sundaica** Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5121, 5603

Borreria spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50–650 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3750; De Vogel 6135; Johansson 264

AMARACARPUS

CANTHIUM

Amaracarpus microphyllus Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5352

Canthium glabrum Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 200–500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3603; Cel I 61a; Koorders 18580, 18581, 18583, 18726

Amaracarpus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2894

Canthium monstrosum Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Gangáil'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3294

ANTHOCEPHALUS

Anthocephalus chinensis (Lam.) Rich. ex Walp.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70 m

Collection(s) — bb 21600, 23308, 23309, 24707, 24998, 26285, 33092; De Vogel 5182

Canthium umbelligerum Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3310

Anthocephalus macrophyllus (Roxb.) Havil.

Vernacular name(s) — Awá'a; Katoöe, Kokabo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Canthium spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Tondiot batu

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 5865, 21598, 23093, 23606, 23940, 25543, 32355, 32372, 32613; Cel V 166, V 309; Forman 403; Koorders 18625, 18631, 18633; Lam 3030; Meijer 10055, 11402

Collection(s) — bb 20214, 21716; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3652; Cel II 480; De Vogel 5706, 6307, 6327, 6337, 6836; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7059; Hennipman 5842; Milliken 1077; Ramlanto 205; Van Balgooy 3698; Zollinger 3326

CERISCOIDES

Ceriscoides spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Milliken 882

CINCHONA

Cinchona succirubra Pav.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2127

COFFEA

Coffea arabica L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 42;
Rachmat 475

DENTELLA

Dentella repens (L.) J.R. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rant 892; Teijsmann HB 12091,
HB 12808; Van Harreveld 8131

DIPLOSPORA

Diplospora minahassae Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2518; De Vogel &
Vermeulen 6973; Koorders 18589, 18590,
18737

GAERTNERA

Gaertnera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1780 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7191

GARDENIA

Gardenia affinis Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2616

Gardenia forsteniana Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 3681; Ramlanto & Fanani 524**Gardenia pelenkahuana** Teysm. & Binn. ex
Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6805;
Kaudern 52; Koorders 24077**Gardenia spec.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kawowo

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 10–1400 m

Collection(s) — bb 6033, 20863; De Vogel 5757,
6211, 6317; Elbert 2990, 3454, 3490; Forman
323; Van Balgooy 3730, 3862

GEOPHILA

Geophila repens Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6582

GUETTARDA

Guettarda speciosa L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Alston 16077; Hidayat AH 262;
Koorders 16280; Teijsmann HB 18035

GYNOCHTHODES

Gynochthodes spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 100–500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1490; De Vogel 5747a,
5902, 6147, 6331; Hennipman 5841; Lam
3137, 3332; Van Balgooy 3846, 3944, 4038

HEDYOTIS

Hedyotis benguetensis Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 256

Hedyotis biflora (L.) Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Kaudern 378

Hedyotis brachypoda (DC.) Sivar. & Biju

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3732; Leemans 8136

Hedyotis buruensis (Miq.) Valetton ex Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1780 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7192

Hedyotis coryphocetes Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Zeef 230

Hedyotis costata (Roxb.) Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11517

Hedyotis cyanantha Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10996; Lam 3080

Hedyotis paniculata (L.) Lam.

Vernacular name(s) — Nenapu

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 60–150 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 455; Lam 3082, 3399

Hedyotis pterita Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2887, 2915; Lam 3345;
Noerkas 413**Hedyotis umbellata** (L.) Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18648

Hedyotis verticillata (L.) Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 280

Hedyotis spec.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 10–3250 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3985; Bünнемeyer 10649, 11009, 11202, 11247, 11257, 11704, 11884, 11928, 11998, 12171; De Vogel 5137, 5360; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6815, 6821, 6881, 7041, 7057; Elbert 3170; Forman 399; Hennipman 5757; Johansson 208, 245, 280; Kofman 194, 248, 270; Koorders 18603, 18649, 18650, 18744; Meijer 9631, 9908; Milliken 1086; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1437, 1442; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1905, 1933; J.B.M. Smith 631; Van Balgooy 3159, 3874; Wardi Wd 002

HYDNOPHYTUM

Hydnophytum formicarum Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–450 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4185; Elbert 2857; Forsten 12, 150; Koorders 18604, 18605; Lam 3283

Hydnophytum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 220–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5938, 6374; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6968; Hennipman 5663; Van Balgooy 3697, 3835

HYPOBATHRUM

Hypobathrum microcarpum (Blume) Bakh.f.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 120

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2562

Hypobathrum spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Wombopale

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 15131, 22075; De Vogel 5309; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6843; Elbert

3233, 3264; Grimes 1155; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1780

IXORA

Ixora filipes Valetou

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18710

Ixora grandifolia Zoll. & Moritz

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4212

Ixora imitans Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Rachmat 690

Ixora makassarica Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 54

Ixora minahasae Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18677

Ixora moluccana Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2578

Ixora philippinensis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Muat & Grimes 1516

Ixora talaudensis Bremek.

Vernacular name(s) — Suwing'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20–90 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2547, 3185

Ixora timorensis Decne.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3066, 3240, 3435; Teijsmann HB 12196, HB 14195

Ixora spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2250 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 1999, 2050; Alston 16099; Coode 5826, 5878, 6248; Darnaedi 1928; De Vogel 5817, 5901, 6133, 6269, 6334; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6472, 6678, 7030, 7072; Hennipman 5821, 6100; Johanson 326; Koorders 18689; Meijer 11440; Monod de Froideville 266; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1230; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1756, 1875, 1876, 1959; Ramlanto 139, 188, 192; Ramlanto & Fanani 611, 749; Tantra 1573; Van Balgooy 3653, 3725, 3762; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3461, TCW 3512

KNOXIA

Knoxia sumatrensis (Retz.) DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 150–170 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 477; Lam 3436; Rachmat 218; Van Vuuren 373

LASIANTHUS

Lasianthus attenuatus Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13787

Lasianthus biflorus (Blume) Gangop. & Chakrab.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1700 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3306

Lasianthus chlorocarpus K. Schum.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 220–550 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6518, 6608; Hennipman 6118; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3418

Lasianthus clementis Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5124; Hennipman 5214

Lasianthus fordii Hance

Sulawesi distribution — North

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3927

Lasianthus hirtus Ridl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 850 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 69

Lasianthus pedicellatus H. Zhu

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1850–1950 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5136, 5344

Lasianthus reticulatus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1423

Lasianthus rhinocerotis Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 850–1600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3939; Yusuf & Wahyono 68

Lasianthus stercorarius Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 1420 m

Collection(s) — Milliken 954; Van Balgooy 3009

Lasianthus stipularis Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 60

Lasianthus sylvestroides Valetton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1300–1600 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3906; Milliken 964

Lasianthus tomentosus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11010

Lasianthus trichophlebus Hemsl.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 60–730 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5846; Johansson 118, 209

Lasianthus verticillatus (Lour.) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 10

LUCINAEA

Lucinaea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7175

MASCHALOCORYMBUS

Maschalocorymbus corymbosum (Blume) Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 483

MORINDA

Morinda celebica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Zollinger 3441

Morinda citrifolia L.

Vernacular name(s) — Bingkoeroe; seru

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10641, 11202, 12484, 12577; De Vogel 6382; Elbert 2536; Hidayat AH 256; Lam 2442, 3357; Noerkas

414; Rachmat 11, 144, 5803; Van Balgooy 3824; Van Vuuren 386

Morinda citrifolia L. var. **bracteata** (Roxb.) Hook.f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2013; Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2973; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6489; Elbert 2644, 3062, 3257; Kaudern 194; Meijer 10675; Ramlanto 243

Morinda tomentosa Roth.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — bb 8; Noerkas 412, 422

Morinda spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Sea [Tonsea]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16005, 16090; Buwalda 3695; Chin 3416; Coode 6120; De Vogel 6143, 6301; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6584, 6674, 6675; Elbert 2802; Lam 3270; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewolo 1679, 1873; Van Balgooy 3886, 4077; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3379

MUSSAENDA

Mussaenda frondosa L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2095; Amir 42

Mussaenda spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Bali ade arena; Loenkang

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 40–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15904; Bloembergen 4062; Bünnemeyer 10637, 10772, 11036, 11739; Buwalda 3792; Coode 5977; De Vogel 5878; Johansson 533; Kaudern 421; Koorders 18616, 18617, 18618, 18620; Lam 2774, 2964; Posthumus 2408; Rachmat 48, 417; Riedel 9; Smith 644; Teijsmann HB 12252; Van Balgooy 3813, 3904; Yusuf & Wahyono 28

MUSSAENDOPSIS

Mussaendopsis celebica Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 330–500 m

Collection(s) — Darnaedi 1884; De Vogel 5848, 6192, 6310; Kofman 279; Meijer 11182, 11204; Ramlanto 202; Van Balgooy 3702

MYCETIA

Mycetia cauliflora Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000–1500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9492

Mycetia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1300 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4111, 4175; Buwalda 3799; De Vogel 5673, 5737; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6531; Elbert 3182; Hennipman 5968; Johansson 21; Milliken 866; Van Balgooy 3041, 3500

MYRMECODIA

Myrmecodia tuberosa Jack

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 80–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4070; Lam 2549

Myrmecodia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 750–1500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9518; Van Balgooy 3520, 3574

MYRMEPHYTUM

Myrmephytum selebicum (Becc.) Becc.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3741

NAUCLEA

***Nuclea orientalis* L.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bangkala; Bantoeli Bantje; Lonkida

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–970 m

Collection(s) — bb 5846, 23300, 23894, 32358, 32612; Cel I 38, IV 85; De Vriese & Teijsmann 89; Elbert 2849, 3075; Forman 405; Ham R 6; Koorders 18700, 21226; Meijer 9942, 10819; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1672; Teijsmann HB 41867

***Nuclea subdita* (Korth.) Steudel**

Vernacular name(s) — Antalut'a

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 10–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17154, 17629, 17645, 29325; Bloembergen 4067; Cel III 66; De Vogel 6266; Lam 2655; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1161, 1181; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1778; Ramlanto & Fanani 706

***Nuclea uncapitulifera* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail Cat 4035

NEONAUCLEA

***Neonauclea butonensis* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 273

***Neonauclea calycina* (Bartl.) Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Lobani poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 25–700 m

Collection(s) — Cel IV 117; De Vogel 5679; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6495A; Meijer 11234, 11522; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1536

***Neonauclea celebica* (Havil.) Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Lebani [Soroako]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–550 m

Collection(s) — bb 19410, 19601, 21736, 28847, 29464; Cel III 111; De Vogel 6072; Koorders 18627, 18641, 18644; Meijer 10794; Yoshida 1358

***Neonauclea excelsa* (Havil.) Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1791

***Neonauclea havilandii* Merr.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bintawang

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16306; Cel I 79, II 492; De Vogel 5195, 5216, 5653, 5756; Elbert 3390; Johansson 180; Koorders 18624, 18629, 18630, 18632; Meijer 9741; Van Balgooy 3507

***Neonauclea intercontinentalis* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 800–1300 m

Collection(s) — bb 24157; Meijer 9406

***Neonauclea lanceolata* Merr.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000–1250 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 5613

***Neonauclea pseudopeduncularis* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5095; Koorders 18643, 18699; Meijer 9533

***Neonauclea uncapitulifera* Ridsdale**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6163, 6305; Elbert 3392, 3477; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1622; Widjaja 730

***Neonauclea ventricosa* Ridsdale**

Vernacular name(s) — Lebano

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 14119, 28238; Bloembergen
4120; De Vogel 6080; Koorders 18623; Meijer
10210; Noerkas 452; Ramlanto & Fanani 777

Neonauclea spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kundek kumdeh [Su-
wawa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 475 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 11126A; Milliken 913

NERTERA

Nertera granadensis (Mutis ex L.f.) Druce

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 1300–2200 m

Collection(s) — Forman 212; Koorders 19583;
Meijer 9911; Monod de Froideville 129; Van
Balgooy 3172

OLDENLANDIA

Oldenlandia corymbosa L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10876, 11505,
12463; Elbert 2899

Oldenlandia costata Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Wardi Wd 092

PAEDERIA

Paederia foetida L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-
East

Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2836; Kaudern 364; Kjell-
berg 116; Koorders 18663, 18664, 18665;
Meijer 9217; Van Balgooy 2968; Widjaja 607

Paederia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 40–650 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5866; De Vogel 5022;
Johansson 80

PAVETTA

Pavetta celebica Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–1100 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11815; Elbert
3419, 3467

Pavetta makassarica Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12095

Pavetta spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Bungkudo hutan; Karin-
kawa [Buton]; Mogulantato

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 250–1000 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11725; Coode
6284; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4023; Milli-
ken 909, 919; Rachmat 754; Ramlanto 236

PORTERANDIA

Porterandia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 6113; Prawiroatmodjo
& Soewoko 1886

PRARAVINIA

Praravinia loconensis Bremek.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1000–1400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2484; Koorders 18608,
18730, 19219

Praravinia minahassae Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18731

Praravinia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Gora hutan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–2355 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3984; De Vogel
5128, 5129, 5294, 5438, 5443, 5444, 7267;

De Vogel & Vermeulen 6771, 6775, 7077;
Forman 362; Hennipman 5162, 5516; Kjell-
berg 1975; Meijer 10078; Milliken 1056;
Ramlanto & Fanani 474; Van Balgooy 3149,
3266

PSYCHOTRIA

Psychotria celebica Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–750 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2921; Burley, Parto-
mihardjo & Rachman 3503, 3542

Psychotria leptothyrsa Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 5779

Psychotria malayana Jack

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 39

Psychotria viridiflora Reinw. ex Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2074

Psychotria spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Talanggila hutan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 16–2350 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3583; Coode 5970, 6123,
6191, 6260A; De Joncheere 1104; De Vogel
5122, 5271, 5363, 5453, 5488, 5528, 5549,
5553, 6132, 6132a, 6142, 6162, 6164, 6165,
6263, 6299; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6515,
6637, 6715, 6773, 7005, 7025; Kofman 230,
237; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4053; Meijer
11270; Milliken 862, 916, 953, 1067, 1116;
Wieringa 1842

PSYDRAX

Psydrax dicoccos Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 289; Noerkas 225

RANDIA

Randia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2633, 5118, 5616

ROTHMANNIA

Rothmannia forsteniana Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 4071; Johansson 396; Koorders 18594,
18596, 18736; Lam 2433; Van Balgooy 3925

Rothmannia merrillii (Elmer) Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3894, 3946, 4082

Rothmannia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Collection(s) — Cel II 306, II 338, II 395; Coode
6023, 6027, 6201; Milliken 884; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1919; Wieringa 1848

SAPROSMA

Saprosma spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2000–2050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5388, 5420

SCHRADERA

Schradera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 850 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 131

SCYPHIPHORA

Scyphiphora hydrophyllacea Gaertn.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — bb 19522; Kjellberg 526

SPERMACOCE

Spermacoce articularis L.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 109

Spermacoce tenuior L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–280 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10858; Elbert 3218; Kaudern 496

SPIRADICLIS

Spiradiclis caespitosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3618

TARENNA

Tarenna forsteriana Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Bogor Botanical Garden VD 18; Koorders 18703, 18704, 18705, 18733; Riedel HB 5909

Tarenna fragrans (Blume) Koord. & Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 1983

Tarenna sambucina K. Schum & Lauterb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11104

Tarenna spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 20427; Cel II 392; Chin 3579; Coode 6247; Darnaedi 2124; Hennipman 6054; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1950; Teijsmann HB 13629; Van Balgooy 3839

TARENNOIDEA

Tarennoidea wallichii (Hook.f.) Tirveng.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 200–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17179; McDonald & Ismail Cat 4011

TIMONIUS

Timonius avenis Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1000–1100 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 6044

Timonius borneensis Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2909

Timonius caudatifolius Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2632

Timonius celebicus Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Bambalud'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 23893, 24491; Koorders 18686; Lam 2587; Ramlanto 151; Teijsmann HB 11739, HB 11952, HB 11985; Yusuf & Wahyono 46

Timonius koordersii Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18745

Timonius minahassae Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3513; Darnaedi 1759; Koorders 18739, 18742, 17188; Meijer 11312; Ramlanto & Fanani 477

Timonius schumannii Koord. ex Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 350–500 m

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 100;
Koorders 18684, 18711, 18712**Timonius stipularis** Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2051

Timonius subsessilis Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10207

Timonius teysmannii Valeton

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13744, HB
13992, HB 14004, HB 14060**Timonius spec.**Vernacular name(s) — Ike [Besoa]; Jambu mon-
yet hutan; Kolomioe, Golomio; Lembanu
tupu [Besoa]; Para ala; Uampara [Soroako]Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–1500 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2070; bb 17978,
26289; Cel II 219, II 12460, V 214; Chin
3639; Coode 5890; De Vogel 5547, 5562,
5575, 5719, 5955, 6012, 6077, 6241, 6366;
De Vogel & Vermeulen 6772, 6890, 6974,
7082; Elbert 2570, 2740, 3137; Hennipman
5669, 5828, 6045; Johansson 185, 335, 597;
Koorders 19117; McDonald & Ismail Cat
4171; Meijer 9721, 10002, 11275; Milliken
878, 936; Noerkas 415; Prawiroatmodjo &
Soewoko 1803; Ramlanto 117; Riedel HB
5911; Van Balgooy 3053, 3738, 3763, 3799,
3814, 4012; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW
3397, TCW 3502; Widjaja 727

TRICALYSIA

Tricalysia minahasae Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Church & Ismail 2; Tantra 1506

Tricalysia singularis (Blume) Boerl.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 3593

UNCARIA

Uncaria acida Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3869

Uncaria attenuata Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 600 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 100, 264

Uncaria cordata (Lour.) Merr. var. **cordata**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100–600 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6022, 6056; Van
Balgooy 3784**Uncaria lanosa** Wall. **appendiculata** (Benth.)
RidsdaleSulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 20–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3045; Koorders 18706,
18707; Lam 2621; Meijer 11311; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1693; Rachmat 418**Uncaria lanosa** Wall. forma **philippinensis**
Ridsdale

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 7023

Uncaria longiflora (Miq.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Genggáil'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 60 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2825

UROPHYLLUM

Urophyllum arboreum Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2250 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1574

Urophyllum glabrum Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 540

Urophyllum macrophyllum Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 100–300 m

Collection(s) — Amir 137; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1242, 1434, 1454, 1509; Ramlanto & Fanani 736

Urophyllum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–2000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5156, 5291, 5348, 5417; Meijer 9546; Milliken 968, 1110; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1991; Van Balgooy 3050, 3166, 3167; Wieringa 1863

WENDLANDIA

Wendlandia densiflora (Blume) DC. forma **rufescens** (Miq.) Bakh. f.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 950–1150 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11042, 11816A; Cel 4

Wendlandia paniculata Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Widjaja 692

Wendlandia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Bingkaramo [Besoa]; Poei

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–2050 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16067; bb 14120, 26270; De Vogel 5273; Elbert 2626; Hennipman 5763, 5839; Noerkas 229; Rachmat 82, 384; Yoshida 1122

RUTACEAE

ACRONYCHIA

Acronychia pedunculata Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — Elbert 3465; Ramlanto 169

Acronychia trifoliolata Zoll. & Moritzi

Vernacular name(s) — batjaena alae

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 26292; Van Vuuren 279

Acronychia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6125, 6178, 6184; Tantra 1586; Van Balgooy 3254, 3644, 3955

AEGLE

Aegle marmelos (L.) Corrêa

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Van Vuuren 307

BOENNINGHAUSENIA

Boenninghausenia albiflora Rchb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3965; Bünnemeyer 12308; Meijer 9919

CITRUS

Citrus aurantium L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9549

Citrus histrix DC.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2605, 3368

Citrus maxima (Burm.f.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Lemo

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10989

Citrus spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Muncu [Uma]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 250–850 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10749; Van Balgooy 3584, 3585; Yusuf & Wahyono 151

CLAUSENA

Clausena excavata Burm. f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2979; Koorders 18748, 18749; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1625, 1681; Ramlanto 124

GLYCOSMIS

Glycosmis angustata Tanaka

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13595, HB 14219

Glycosmis cochinchinensis Pierre

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 140 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2566

Glycosmis cyanocarpa (Blume) Spreng. var. **platyphylla** (Merr.) Tanaka

Vernacular name(s) — Suwi

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 40–90 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2985, 3354

Glycosmis sapindoides Lindl. ex Wall. var. **gracilis** Tanaka

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11794, HB 12283

LUNASIA

Lunasia amara Blanco

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 5847, 6239, 6241; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6594; Hennipman 5763; Meijer 11121; Van Balgooy 3677; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3427

Lunasia amara Blanco var. **amara**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — bb 19602; Cel V 271, V 276; Elbert 3238; Koorders 16946, 16948, 16953, 18756, 18761; Lam 2661, 3181, 3291, 3305; Reinwardt 1586

MELICOPE

Melicope bonwickii (F. Muell.) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Tantra 1514

Melicope celebica T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel 2371

Melicope confusa (Merr.) Liu

Vernacular name(s) — ampak; maratalam'a; matalang'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, North

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 24086, 24511, 32505, 33091; De Vriese & Teijsmann 123; Koorders 18758, 18759, 18760, 18762, 18765, 18766, 18767, 18777; Lam 2821, 2974; Meijer 10866; Van Vuuren 427

Melicope latifolia (DC.) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 18638; Forsten 370; Koorders 16950, 18763, 18764, 18768, 18769, 18770; Lam 2506, 2576; Van Vuuren 350

Melicope maliliensis T.G. Hartley

Vernacular name(s) — Hokio; Popaya

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 356, II 488

Melicope triphylla (Lam.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — arangijoh
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–850 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4041; Forman 361; Koorders 19221; Lam 2533, 2869; Teijsmann HB 5323; Yusuf & Wahyono 136

Melicope spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Collection(s) — Alston 15664; De Vogel 5521; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6718, 6756, 6931; Meijer 9953, 10712; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1624; Tantra 1591; Van Balgooy 3444, 3899, 3937, 3994; Yusuf & Wahyono 55, 129

MICROMELUM

Micromelum minutum (G. Forst.) Wight & Arn.

Vernacular name(s) — Boerese
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 20–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 19700, 26299; Cel I 62; De Vogel 2526, 5763, 5787; Koorders 18771; Meijer 10180; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1616; Teijsmann HB 13826; Van Balgooy 2999; Van Vuuren 94

Micromelum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5279

MURRAYA

Murraya paniculata (L.) Jack

Vernacular name(s) — Dinggato
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 10–160 m

Collection(s) — bb 15390, 31496; Koorders 18917

Murraya spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17046

TETRACTOMIA

Tetractomia barringtonioides T.G. Hartley

Vernacular name(s) — Hokiowoetemia; Morokandoa

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2–200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 361, III 30

Tetractomia tetrandra (Roxb.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Ponto-alo; Popaya poete; Taosape

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 10–1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 24168; Bloembergen 3944; Cel II 321, II 483; Ramlanto 130

Tetractomia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 150–1700 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6140, 6161, 6226, 6240; Van Balgooy 3298, 3689, 3897, 4039

TETRADIUM

Tetradium glabrifolium (Champ. ex Benth.) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Coode 6100; De Vogel 5033, 5167; Meijer 9301, 9466

Tetradium sambucinum (Blume) T.G. Hartley

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Collection(s) — Tantra 1501

Tetradium spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6832

TODDALIA

Toddalia asiatica Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 15913

ZANTHOXYLUM

Zanthoxylum avicennae (Lam.) DC.

Vernacular name(s) — Marimbos'a

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3254

Zanthoxylum celebicum Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 19450; Koorders 18746

Zanthoxylum limonella (Dennst.) Alston

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 18418; Koorders 18773, 18775; Van Vuuren 154

Zanthoxylum nitidum (Roxb.) DC

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 150–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3445

Zanthoxylum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5017; Van Balgooy 3547

SABIACEAE

MELIOSMA

Meliosma lanceolata Blume var. **lanceolata**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 4078

Meliosma nitida Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA 2939

Meliosma pinnata (Roxb.) Walp. subsp. **macrophylla** (Merr.) Beusekom

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 220–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 14135; De Vogel 6720; Forman 266; Koorders 18783, 18785, 18786, 18787, 18789

Meliosma pinnata (Roxb.) Walp. subsp. **sylvatica** (Elmer) Beusekom

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Sands 383

Meliosma sumatrana (Jack) Walp.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Amir 240; bb 14222, 17200, 18083, 18610, 18678, 28237; Coode 5968; De Vogel 2608, 5071, 5263, 5576; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6690, 6985, 7157; De Vriese 326; Johansson 389; Keßler et al. PK 3132, PK 3158; Koorders 18778, 18779, 18780, 18781, 18782, 18784, 18790, 18791, 18792; Meijer 9306, 9361A, 9527; Milliken 905, 942; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1969; Ramlanto & Fanani 473; Van Balgooy 3098, 3516; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3426; Yusuf & Wahyono 61

Meliosma spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 70–1500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3913; Coode 5968; De Vogel 5540, 6041, 6112, 6215; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6720, 7068; McDonald & Ismail 4059

SABIA

Sabia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Walatida [Kulawi]

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650–1000 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5506; Johansson 67, 528

SALVADORACEAE

AZIMA

Azima sarmentosa Benth. & Hook. f.

Vernacular name(s) — Walaboengga

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 25 m

Collection(s) — bb 20; Meijer 9206; Teijsmann
HB 13905, HB 14103

SANTALACEAE

SANTALUM

Santalum album L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17231; Meijer 9187

SAPINDACEAE

ALECTRYON

Alectryon glaber Radlk.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16075; De Vogel 5031,
5754; Koorders 18817; Meijer 10211; Tantra
1511; Van Balgooy 2990

ALLOPHYLUS

Allophylus cobbe (L.) Rausch.

Vernacular name(s) — Belante [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16101; Chin 3543; Coode
5799; De Vogel 5507, 5537; Elbert 2510,
2558; Eyma 3534, 4208; Forsten 6, 8, 39;
Kaudern 203; Koorders 18831; Lam 2505,
3378, 3428; Meijer 10107; Tantra 1512;
Teijsmann HB 11867; Van Balgooy 3504;
Van Vuuren 192

ARYTERA

Arytera litoralis Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Karope

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 4182, 24990; Cel V 142; De
Vogel 5663, 5768; Elbert 3406; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Soewoko 1782; Teijsmann HB
12276, HB 12535, HB 12868, HB 14163

CARDIOSPERMUM

Cardiospermum halicacabum L.Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–900 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11655, 12573;
De Joncheere 1027; De Vogel 5041; Elbert
2634, 3355; Eyma 1138; Hennipman 5019;
Kaudern 53; Van Vuuren 79; Widjaja 662,
707; Yoshida 887

CUBILIA

Cubilia cubili (Blume) Adalb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 20–1700 m

Collection(s) — bb 32800; Cel I 8, V 236;
Koorders 18841, 18845, 18846, 18847,
18850, 22616, 29487

CUPANIOPSIS

Cupaniopsis celebica Adema

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 30–200 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 369, IV 84

Cupaniopsis strigosa Adema

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 5461

DICTYONEURA

18820; Meijer 10844; Teijsmann HB 11730,
HB 11757, HB 12294**Dictyoneura acuminata** Blumesubsp. **acuminata**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6286

DIMOCARPUS

Dimocarpus angustifolia L.f.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 12093; Meijer
11049; Yoshida 995, 1376**Dimocarpus longan** Lour. var. **malesianus**

Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 50–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 19432, 21771; De Vogel &
Vermeulen 6807

DODONAEA

Dodonaea viscosa Jacq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — bb 16991; Koorders 18818;
Reinwardt 1696; Van Vuuren 343

ELATTOSTACHYS

Elattostachys erythrocarpum Adema

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 1778

Elattostachys verrucosa (Blume) Radlk.

Vernacular name(s) — Padjapadja

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5158

Elattostachys zippeliana (Blume) Radlk.

Vernacular name(s) — Ikoeli maeto molaka

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–250 m

Collection(s) — bb 17180; Cel V 207; De Vriese
55, 60; De Vriese & Teijsmann 23; Koorders

EUPHORIANTHUS

Euphorianthus euneurus Leenh.Vernacular name(s) — Kalo kaloro; Polohu
[Besoa]; RoroensoeSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–1050 mCollection(s) — bb 28252; Cel I 77, III 58; De
Vogel 5601; Koorders 18839, 18848; Meijer
11231; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1738;
Van Balgooy 3084

GANOPHYLLUM

Ganophyllum falcatum BlumeSulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
EastLore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 30–400 mCollection(s) — bb 21772, 22620, 31854; Cel
V 222; Meijer 10853

GUIOA

Guioa diplopetala (Hassk.) Radlk.

Vernacular name(s) — Sosoöerieo

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 3–70 mCollection(s) — Amir 98, 209; Cel IV 91, IV
181; Ramlanto 223**Guioa hirsuta** Welzen

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 400–425 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6202; Van Balgooy
3658

HARPULLIA

Harpullia arborea Radlk.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 21706; Cel V 154; De Vogel
2534; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6652; Elbert
3261; Koorders 18842; Van Balgooy 3119;
Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3529

Harpullia arborea Radlk. subsp. **arborea**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000–1200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3058, 3491

Harpullia cupanioides Roxb.

Vernacular name(s) — Karoma

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 200–1000 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 69; Meijer 9248; Van Balgooy 3539

LEPIDOPETALUM

Lepidopetalum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11745, HB 11760

LEPISANTHES

Lepisanthes fruticosa (Roxb.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3424; Elbert 2676, 2894, 2934; Eyma 4210; Koorders 18821, 18822; Meijer 10651; Noerkas 429; Rachmat 794; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3466

Lepisanthes rubiginosa (Roxb.) Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Madansat

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — bb 14141; Bünnemeyer 12532a; Elbert 2604, 2796, 3014, 3022, 3070, 3246, 3360, 3434; Forman 239, 329; Meijer 10659; Noerkas 300; Rachmat 630; Teijsmann HB 13933

Lepisanthes senegalensis (Poir.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18015; Teijsmann HB 12763, HB 12891

LITCHI

Litchi chinensis Sonn.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1606

MISCHOCARPUS

Mischocarpus sundaicus Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17681; Teijsmann HB 12404, HB 13608, HB 13711, HB 14061

NEPHELIUM

Nephelium lappaceum L. var. **pallens** Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Walitoe mongkoeni

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 10–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 6040, 20893, 21735, 31819; Cel IV 102, IV 169, IV 170, IV 171, V 196; Meijer 11223

Nephelium ramboutan-ake (Labill.) Leenh.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Altitude — 220–350 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3527; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6719, 6737; Ramlanto & Fanani 640; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3419

POMETIA

Pometia pinnata J.R. Forst. & G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 25537; De Vogel 6665; Koorders 18823, 18825, 18827; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1964

Pometia pinnata J.R. Forst. & G. Forst. forma **glabra** (Blume) M. Jacobs

Vernacular name(s) — Boetongali; Ilase mongkoeni; Lutut'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 30–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 15707, 22992, 28234, 31491, 32464, 32523, 32616; Cel V 227; Koorders 18824; Lam 2852; Van Vuuren 434

Pometia pinnata J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. forma **pinnata**

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 15 m

Collection(s) — bb 28736

Pometia pinnata J.R. Forst. & G. Forst. forma **repanda** M. Jacobs

Vernacular name(s) — Gehe; Ilase poeti; Ilase tamengko; Leo; Woesele

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 40–700 m

Collection(s) — bb 19417, 32480, 33117; Cel 239, V 231; Forman 320; Koorders 18826; Lam 2982, 3128

RHYSOTOECHIA

Rhysotoechia koordersii Radlk.

Sulawesi distribution — South, North
Altitude — 20–700 m

Collection(s) — Cel III 180; Koorders 18844

Rhysotoechia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5721

SCHLEICHERA

Schleicheria oleosa (Lour.) Oken

Vernacular name(s) — Ading/Adjpe sompi
Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 20253; Elbert 3310; Van Vuuren 78a

TRIGONACHRAS

Trigonachras celebensis Leenh.

Vernacular name(s) — Woelisie
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 20–300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 400; Grimes 1180; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1747

TRISTIRA

Tristira triptera (Blanco) Radlk.

Vernacular name(s) — Marasigo
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 21768; Cel I 41; Koorders 18840; Meijer 10174; Teijsmann HB 13756, HB 13809

TRISTIOPSIS

Tristiopsis acutangula Radlk.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21774

SAPOTACEAE

CHRYSOPHYLLUM

Chrysophyllum roxburghii G. Don

Vernacular name(s) — Dondongsilalcino [Tobela]
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 10–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 21333; Cel V 192; Ramlanto & Fanani 673

MADHUCA

Madhuca burckiana (Koord.) H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Dama dere [Soroako]
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6115, 6185; Koorders 18883

MANILKARA

Manilkara celebica H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Timboeolo
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 50–300 m

Collection(s) — bb 16979, 19401, 19637, 30152, 31489, 31840, 31885, 32365, 32528

Manilkara fasciculata (Warb.) H.J. Lam & Maas Geest.

Vernacular name(s) — Koemia batoe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 100–500 m
Collection(s) — bb 31519, 31835, 31881, 32599

MIMUSOPS

Mimusops elengi L.

Vernacular name(s) — Kariskis; Molosiggo; Tandjoeng; Toto
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16082; bb 3900, 13743, 17038, 17211, 19395, 19638, 31487, 31833, 31860, 31889, 32364, 32488, 32527; Coode 5909; B. Heyne 2451; Kjellberg 529; Meijer 10689; Teijsmann HB 11828, HB 12241, HB 12309

PALAQUIUM

Palaquium amboinense Burck

Vernacular name(s) — Nato
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 5–100 m
Collection(s) — bb 31853, 31862, 33079

Palaquium luzoniense (Fern.-Vill.) Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 100 m
Collection(s) — bb 1855; Cel II 474

Palaquium maliliense P. Royen

Vernacular name(s) — Koeme; Polloetan
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 0–400 m
Collection(s) — bb 11417, 23253, 31830, 32465, 33118; Cel 474, II 495; Lam 2736; Meijer 11144

Palaquium obovatum (Griff.) Engl.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Collection(s) — Meijer 10700, 10732, 10841, 11506

Palaquium obovatum (Griff.) Engl. var. **orientale** H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Damar natoh; Kume [Uma]; Loengkap
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 5–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 17002, 17639, 20891, 20901, 21313, 21351, 28214, 28725, 31839, 32473; Bogor Botanical Garden HB 5358; De Vriese 17, 34; De Vriese & Teijsmann 6; Koorders 18859, 18862, 18863, 18891; Meijer 9738; Noerkas 431; Van Balgooy 3529

Palaquium obtusifolium Burck

Vernacular name(s) — Bokoroe; Koeme mopoete; Nantoe; Tagimanoe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 3–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 5564, 5854, 7516, 8451, 19413, 22958, 23261, 24505, 28732, 31523, 31836, 31843, 31848, 31905, 32481, 32606; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3624; Cel II 308, II 427; Koorders 18858, 18861, 18887, 18888; Lam 3006, 3355, 3439; Meijer 9411; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1848

Palaquium quercifolium (de Vriese) Burck

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — De Vriese 1, 4

Palaquium ridleyi King & Gamble

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 400–500 m
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3949, 4062

Palaquium rostratum (Miq.) Burck

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 25–270 m
Collection(s) — bb 17130, 21710

Palaquium spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Kandole; Paraäla laai [Tobala]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 20–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 31509, 31672, 31822, 31873, 31917, 32544; Cel II 372; Coode 6122; De Vogel 6398; Meijer 10149

PLANCHONELLA

Planchonella duclitan (Blanco) Bakh.f.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 17040, 21092, 21311, 29469; Cel V 148; De Vriese 44; Koorders 18868, 18875, 18879, 18880, 18881; Teijsmann HB 5259, HB 12400, HB 14054

Planchonella firma (Miq.) Dubard var. **firma**

Vernacular name(s) — Bakko-bakko/Koeme Wa [Boegineesch/Tobelia']

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 309, II 380

Planchonella firma (Miq.) Dubard var.

microcarpa (Burck) H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Alewat'a; Bitawak a batoe; Goemat'oe Sangita

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 180–1100 m

Collection(s) — bb 15028; Koorders 15952, 18877; Lam 2923, 2924, 3099

Planchonella linggensis (Burck) Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — nakimpasaan; pae-pae [Tobela]; to pado [Tobela]

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 4–350 m

Collection(s) — bb 19402, 21763; Cel II 382, II 682, IV 99; Church & Ismail 11; Lam 3311

Planchonella linggensis (Burck) Pierre var. **linggensis**

Vernacular name(s) — morolemo [Tobela]; morolemo mapoete [Tobela]

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 100 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 355, II 462

Planchonella macropoda H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 2000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1584

Planchonella obovata (R.Br.) Pierre

Vernacular name(s) — laladan; lolotan

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 5–400 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16078; bb 1833, 1837, 1918, 21585, 21712; Cel III 42; Koorders 18867; Lam 3272, 3447; Meijer 9275; Widjaja 737

Planchonella obovoidea H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 250–320 m

Collection(s) — bb 31285; Elbert 2747, 6505, 6509, 6510

Planchonella spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6253; Meijer 10786

POUTERIA

Pouteria celebica Erlee

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 420–1000 m

Collection(s) — bb 28314; De Vogel 6168; Kjellberg 2325; Van Balgooy 4053

Pouteria maclayana (F. Muell.) Baehni

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 3416

Pouteria macrantha (Merr.) Baehni

Vernacular name(s) — Sasangkangan

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18882

Pouteria malaccensis (C.B. Clarke) Baehni

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 470, V 209

Pouteria obovata (R.Br.) Baehni

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 700–900 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail Cat 3887

SARCOSPERMA

Sarcosperma paniculatum (King) Stapf & King

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 760 m

Collection(s) — bb 28216; Yoshida 1248

SAXIFRAGACEAE

DICHROA

Dichroa fibrifuga Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 250–2200 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3912, 4004; Bün-
nemeyer 12051; Meijer 9388, 9803; Moge-
a 1440; Noerkas 492; Rachmat 468; Ramlanto
& Fanani 464; Van Balgooy 3025, 3291;
Yusuf & Wahyono 74

ITEA

Itea macrophylla Wall.

Vernacular name(s) — Belante kuhe (Napu)
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 11041, 11230,
11715; De Vogel 5268; Elbert 3227; Meijer
9327; Van Balgooy 3145; Whitmore & Sidi-
yasa TCW 3516

POLYOSMA

Polyosma celebica Schulze-Menz

Vernacular name(s) — Tabee-Tabee
Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 1100–3000 m

Collection(s) — bb 8573, 22859, 24200, 24950,
28222; Bünemeyer 12227, 12228, 12311;
Teijsmann HB 14189; Van Steenis 20050

Polyosma integrifolia Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Tangoero motea

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 380–1800 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini & Rohajawati JJA
2906; bb 1876; Cel III 25; De Vogel 5439,
6333; Meijer 9700; Tantra 1557; Van Balgooy
3413

Polyosma spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1600 m

Collection(s) — bb 20783

SCHISANDRACEAE

KADSURA

Kadsura lanceolata King

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9728; Van Balgooy 3536

Kadsura spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Collection(s) — Afriastini 2122; De Vogel 5501

SIMAROUBACEAE

AILANTHUS

Ailanthus triphysa (Dennst.) Alston

Vernacular name(s) — Woeliadolo
Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 177; Koorders 18897

BRUCEA

Brucea javanica (L.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Tantaule
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East
Altitude — 0–300 m

Collection(s) — Chin 3428; Elbert 2607, 2807,
2833, 3061, 3301; Eyma 3506, 3507; Pra-
wiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1073; Prawiroat-
modjo & Soewoko 1626; Teijsmann HB
13898, HB 13907; Widjaja 706

HARRISONIA

Harrisonia brownii Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Collection(s) — Kaudern 445; Kjellberg 47

Harrisonia javanica Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Tambara tedong

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 70; Meijer 10961

Harrisonia perforata (Blanco) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Moma

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 17; De Joncheere 1019;
Hennipman 5016; Meijer 9210, 9279, 10166;
Van Balgooy 2978

PICRASMA

Picrasma javanica Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Wandeboka maeto

Sulawesi distribution — South, Central, North

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200–650 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 186; De Vogel 5634;
Koorders 18011, 18012, 18013, 19708

QUASSIA

Quassia indica (Gaertn.) Noot.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18014; Meijer 10134

SOLANACEAE

BROWALLIA

Browallia americana L.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 800

Collection(s) — Brinkman 44

CAPSICUM

Capsicum betacea Sendtn.

Vernacular name(s) — Tetang belanda

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1050 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 2495

Capsicum frutescens L.

Vernacular name(s) — Lada-Lada

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10558, 11301; De
la Savinierre 287; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1101

Capsicum minimum Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–600 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3267; Kaudern 5

DATURA

Datura metel L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Collection(s) — Meijer 9280

LYCIANTHES

Lycianthes biflora Bitter

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–1200 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15692; Burley, Partomi-
hardjo & Rachman 3611, 3628; De Vogel
2502; Elbert 2956, 3371; Hennipman 6039;
Kaudern 450; Van Balgooy 3556, 3594; Van
Vuuren 237

Lycianthes boninensis Bitter

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 900 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10213

Lycianthes manucaling Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel V 300

Lycianthes minutipila Bitter

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 650 m
Collection(s) — Johansson 143

Lycianthes spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Pokahe [Besoa]
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 350–1050 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5600; De Vogel & Vermeulen 7003

PHYSALIS

Physalis angulata L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East
Altitude — 5–300 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3174; Kaudern 379; Koorders 18027

Physalis minima L.

Vernacular name(s) — Darate
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 25–750 m
Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11779; Kaudern 162; Lam 3032; Reinwardt 926

SOLANUM

Solanum americanum Mill.

Vernacular name(s) — Lambate
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 40–1650 m
Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3995; Bünnemeyer 11277; Johansson 567; Kaudern 12; Lam 2836; Van Balgooy 3555

Solanum biflorum Lour.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 750 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 6791

Solanum erianthum D. Don

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De la Savinierre 274

Solanum ferox L. var. **involutratum** Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 350–750 m
Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3625

Solanum ferox L. var. **lasiocarpum** (Dunal) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Gandi
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 50–2200 m
Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11980; Chin 3559; Johansson 144; McDonald & Ismail 4122; Meijer 9736; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1356

Solanum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 220–1500 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6451, 7029, 7052, 7271; Forman 237; Milliken 1058

SONNERATIACEAE

DUABANGA

Duabanga moluccana Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Aras; Atesakah; Bolo; Lekotu [Besoa]; Tawo; Warò
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 6–1000 m
Collection(s) — bb 5558, 6034, 24129, 24506, 28231, 28740, 32446; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3613; Cel I 17a, III 7, III 90; De Vogel 5183, 6030; Johansson 101; Koorders 17755, 17757; Lam 2723; Meijer 9157; Noerkas 333, 436; Van Balgooy 3080

SONNERATIA

Sonneratia alba Sm.

Vernacular name(s) — Balombo; Béropa
Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East
Altitude — 0–125 m
Collection(s) — bb 3888, 4186, 4987, 14442, 16709, 17191, 21793; Elbert 2850; Koorders 17766, 17767, 22228; Meijer 9290

Sonneratia caseolaris (L.) Engl.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel III 85; Noerkas 407

SPHENOSTEMONACEAE

SPHENOSTEMON

Sphenostemon papuanum (Lauterb.) Steenis

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — bb 19566, 24083, 24204

STAPHYLEACEAE

TURPINIA

Turpinia borneensis (Merr. & Perry)

B.L. Linden

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3619

Turpinia montana Kurz

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 1000 m

Collection(s) — Tantra 1533

Turpinia pomifera (Roxb.) DC.Vernacular name(s) — Lampasia; Tandopae;
Tandopoe motoetoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 14328, 21576, 21726; Cel II 238, II 423, II 434; Forman 247; Koorders 18832, 18836; Lam 2855, 3129

Turpinia sphaerocarpa Hassk.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 350–1000 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3659; De Vogel 5500, 5569; Tantra 1529; Van Balgooy 3513, 3517, 3581

Turpinia spec.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 40–700 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16260; bb 29478; De Vogel 6038; Forsten 77; Koorders 18835, 18837

STERCULIACEAE

ABROMA

Abroma fastuosa R.Br.

Vernacular name(s) — apesa

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 10–50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19468, 19469; Rachmat 241

Abroma spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16155

FIRMIANA

Firmiana minahassae (Koord.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50–500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18070, 18078

Firmiana spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 150 m

Collection(s) — Coode 6250

HELICTERES

Helicteres angustifolia L.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 15–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 5861; Noerkas 330; Van Steenis 10341

Helicteres integerrima Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 600–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3468

Helicteres isora L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10610; Rachmat 96

Helicteres spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1694

HERITIERA

Heritiera arafurensis Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 10–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 31884, 32484; Koorders 18052, 18053, 18054; Teijsmann HB 12747

Heritiera javanica (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 300 m

Collection(s) — bb 15713, 28730

Heritiera littoralis Dryand.

Vernacular name(s) — Doengoe; Loengoelo; Roemoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–75 m

Collection(s) — bb 3682, 5427, 15126, 21124, 32374; Elbert 2937; Hose 777; Koorders 19453; Meijer 10110; Noerkas 401; Teijsmann HB 12845

Heritiera sylvatica Vidal

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Hose 777; Meijer 10845, 10985

Heritiera trifoliolata (F. Muell.) Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — Roemoeng

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–1200 m

Collection(s) — bb 5162, 21701, 22945, 24096, 24116, 24991, 31857; Cel V 362; Koorders 18085, 18086, 18087; Teijsmann HB 5558, HB 13993

Heritiera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 270 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3523

KLEINHOVIA

Kleinhovia hospita L.

Vernacular name(s) — Andinaka; barah-boang; Gontoge; Paliassa; Paliassa; Palili; Tokoelo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — bb 2247, 4995, 21601; Bünнемeyer 10571, 10737, 11192, 12567; Buwalda 3813; Cel I 40, III 38; Chin 3409, 3472, 3485; De Joncheere 1022; De Vogel 6483; Elbert 3286; Koorders 18055, 18056, 18057; Lam 3188; Meijer 9147; Noerkas 32; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1172, 1195; Rachmat 32, 214; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3476

MELOCHIA

Melochia corchorifolia L.

Vernacular name(s) — Boentoelobatade

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10556; Noerkas 74, 78

Melochia pyramidata L.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 28

Melochia umbellata (Houtt.) Stapf

Vernacular name(s) — bambak'a; Lambiri; Wintonoe

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 5848; Bünнемeyer 11456, 11646, 11760, 12354; Cel V 164; De Vogel 5913; Elbert 2588, 2745, 2785, 2904, 3029, 3071; Hose 822; Kjellberg 1656; Koorders 18089, 18091, 19718; Lam 2570; Meijer 10713; Rachmat 29; Van Vuuren 265; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3368, TCW 3484; Widjaja 622, 689; Yoshida 996

PTEROCYMBIUM

Pterocymbium tinctorium (Blume) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 10–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 17043, 18806, 19610, 25542, 28722; Koorders 18060, 18073, 19451, 19465; Meijer 10073a, 10124; Teijsmann HB 11759

Pterocymbium tinctorium (Blume) Kosterm.
var. **javanicum** (R.Br.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel V 131; Meijer 10754

Pterocymbium spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19630; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3421, TCW 3450

PTEROSPERMUM

Pterospermum celebicum Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — Bajoe; Banjoro; Kayu bayuk; Roembei moggane; Waluk'a; Wolo
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — bb 4191, 7506, 7527, 14212, 17643, 19436, 20326, 21346, 28276, 28719, 33090, 34349; Cel I 27, V 213, V 327; De Vogel 2588; Forsten 323; Koorders 18061, 18066, 18067, 18068, 19462, 19475, 19840; Kostermans & Soengeng Reksodihardjo 1; Lam 3009, 3103; Meijer 10872; Rachmat 776; Teijsmann HB 12441; Van Balgooy 4881; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3536; Wind 3504

Pterospermum diversifolium Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Laua; Woloh bela

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 50–60 m

Collection(s) — bb 24113, 31494; Koorders 18062, 18063; Meijer 10053; Noerkas 163

Pterospermum javanicum Jungh.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9299

Pterospermum macrocarpum Hochr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 20–250 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1620

Pterospermum subpeltatum C.B. Rob.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11972

Pterospermum subsessile Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — De Vriese & Teijsmann 33

Pterospermum spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Wayu [Kolaki]

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5032, 6062

PTERYGOTA

Pterygota horsfieldii (R.Br.) Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 80 m

Collection(s) — bb 17633

STERCULIA

Sterculia comosa Wall.

Vernacular name(s) — Lawea

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 17208; Hochreutiner 8; Koorders 18079, 18083, 18084; Lam 3362; Meijer 10073, 10105

Sterculia foetida L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 30–100 m

Collection(s) — bb 21588; De Vogel 5018; Koorders 17804, 17806, 19481; Meijer 9163

***Sterculia insularis* R.Br.**

Vernacular name(s) — Bingiladu; Kaloempang tjenda; Kambaho; Koelinei poete

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–430 m

Collection(s) — bb 28280; Cel I 82, III 44; Church & Ismail 26; Elbert 2722, 3320, 3433; Lam 2624, 2905; Meijer 10804; Noerkas 342; Rachmat 725; Van Hulstijn & Atjeh 323

***Sterculia kostermansiana* Tantra**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Cel 170

***Sterculia longifolia* Tantra**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 2998

***Sterculia macrophylla* Vent.**

Vernacular name(s) — Banjilan; Mapangi; Moropangi; Sobo

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 1–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 5872, 29477; Cel III 78; Koorders 15808, 18071, 18072, 18074, 18080; Meijer 10789, 10993; Ramlanto 226

***Sterculia oblongata* R.Br.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kaloempe; Mawaweka

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 15–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 21361; Koorders 18075, 18076, 18077, 18082, 19450, 19454, 19474; Rachmat 775

***Sterculia rubiginosa* Vent.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 19470

***Sterculia stipulata* Korth.**

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 200–800 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9371; Van Balgooy 3078

***Sterculia urceolata* Sm.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 3–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 31895; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3781; Cel II 235; Ramlanto 220

Sterculia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–400

Collection(s) — Alston 16073, 16175, 16182; Chin 3553, 3580; De Vogel 5727; Hennipman 5770; Prance 30102; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1731; Ramlanto & Fanani 677; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3547

STYRACACEAE

BRUINSMIA

***Bruinsmia styracoides* Boerl. & Koord.**

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 400–800 m

Collection(s) — bb 12659; Koorders 18092

STYRAX

Styrax spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Coode 6147

SYMPLOCACEAE

SYMPLOCOS

***Symplocos maliliensis* Noot.**

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 353, 374

Symplocos odoratissima* Choisy & Zoll. var. *odoratissima

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 12660, 20761; Forman 265; Milliken 933

Symplocos pendula Wight var. *hirtistylis* (Clarke) Noot.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 2000 m
Collection(s) — Van Balgooy 3258

Symplocos spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Belante [Besoa]
Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1050 m
Collection(s) — De Vogel 5614

TAXACEAE

TAXUS

Taxus sumatrana (Miq.) de Laub.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Altitude — 1200–2000 m
Collection(s) — bb 19577, 20231, 20887, 24961, 33075; Eyma 1074; Teijsmann HB 14190

THEACEAE

ADINANDRA

Adinandra brefeldii Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, North
Altitude — 300–900 m
Collection(s) — bb 20271; Koorders 18927, 18963, 18965, 18967, 18968

Adinandra celebica Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Ilasilala; Tangoeroe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 15–1200 m
Collection(s) — Amir 80, 177; bb 5860, 21788, 23219; Cel II 362, IV 88; Koorders 18096, 18098; Meijer 9725A; Ramlanto 184

Adinandra eymae Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2600–3000 m
Collection(s) — Eyma 588

Adinandra masambensis Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1600 m
Collection(s) — bb 26298

Adinandra steenisii Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Altitude — 2800 m
Collection(s) — Van Steenis 10303

Adinandra spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 350–2000 m
Collection(s) — Coode 6180, 6187; De Vogel 5479, 5680, 5681, 5716, 6069, 6233; Eyma 1681, 3349; Tantra 1593; Van Balgooy 3224, 3268, 3402, 3661, 3978; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3506; Yoshida 1447

CAMELLIA

Camellia lanceolata (Blume) Seem.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
Altitude — 150–1900 m
Collection(s) — bb 18081, 24132; Bünnemeyer 11130, 11321, 11475, 12145; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3661, 3839; Koorders 18100, 18902, 18966, 19286, 19287; Meijer 9494, 9615, 11197; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1139, 1457, 1589; Teijsmann HB 13982, HB 14193; Van Balgooy 3467, 4058

Camellia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 1250–1900 m
Collection(s) — Coode 6155, 6159; Meijer 10791; Sands 470

EURYA

Eurya acuminata DC.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1500–1700 m
Collection(s) — Koorders 18903; Meijer 9848

Eurya celebica Reinw. ex Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 0–2640 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18904; Reinwardt 1569; Sands 576

Eurya chinensis R.Br. subsp. **flava** (Melch.) de Wit

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1600–3000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3905; Eyma 735, 793

Eurya japonica Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1650–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 18099; Bloembergen 4007; Koorders 18907

Eurya obovata (Blume) Korth. var. **reticulata** (Korth.) de Wit

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 2500–2750 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11938, 12180

Eurya oxysepala Diels

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 1400 m

Collection(s) — Mamahit 17

Eurya spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 3–2000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15856; De Vogel 5351, 5678; Hennipman 5758; Kofman 198; Meijer 11505a; Sands 627; Van Balgooy 3264, 3397

GORDONIA

Gordonia amboinensis (Miq.) Merr.

Vernacular name(s) — Solompe
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 150–1300 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 481; Koorders 18910, 18912, 18913, 18914; Meijer 9487; Van Balgooy 3414, 3524, 3896

Gordonia integerrima (Miq.) H. Keng

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 1800 m

Collection(s) — bb 18095; Koorders 18099

Gordonia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 40–2000 m

Collection(s) — bb 23942, 24205; De Vogel 5441, 6223; Tantra 1590; Yusuf & Wahyono 53

PYRENARIA

Pyrenaria wrayi King

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Koorders 18916

SCHIMA

Schima wallichii (DC.) Korth.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10747

TERNSTROEMIA

Ternstroemia elongata (Korth.) Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Sakoeang

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1650 m

Collection(s) — bb 8572

Ternstroemia japonica Thunb.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 600–700 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3473

Ternstroemia penangiana Choisy

Vernacular name(s) — Kay atellu

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel 5816

Ternstroemia toquian (Blanco) Fern.-Vill.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 18911; Yusuf & Wahyono 18

Ternstroemia urdanetensis (Elmer) Kobuski
var. **crassifolia** Kobuski

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2800 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 613

Ternstroemia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 300–2350 m

Collection(s) — bb 24082, 24191, 24196, 26295,
28221, 28261; Darnaedi 1885; De Vogel
5359, 6082, 6158, 6309, 6319, 6322, 6330;
Eyma 1461, 3631; Kjellberg 2167; Koorders
19622; Noerkas 479; Ramlanto 208; Van
Balgooy 3283, 3354, 3377, 3773, 4048;
Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3541

THYMELAEACEAE

GONYSTYLUS

Gonystylus macrophyllus (Miq.) Airy Shaw

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 5–400 m

Collection(s) — bb 31508; Burley, Partomi-
hardjo & Rachman 3632; De Vogel 6197;
Lam 2856, 2906; Meijer 10854; Teijsmann
HB 12087

GYRINOPS

Gyrinops decipiens Ding Hou

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 100–420 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6169; Kjellberg 889

Gyrinops moluccana (Miq.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 430 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 6245

PHALERIA

Phaleria capitata Jack

Vernacular name(s) — La'awan'a; Tomalojo
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rach-
man 3707, 3716, 3825, 3845, 3971, 4004;
De Vogel & Vermeulen 6614, 6716, 7055,
7058; Forsten 360; Kaudern 101; Koorders
18678, 18969, 18970, 18971, 18972; Lam
2702; Posthumus 2541; Ramlanto & Fanani
614; Reinwardt 1511; Riedel 23, 5910, HB
5870; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3535

Phaleria coccinea (Gaudich.) F. Muell.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 725 m

Collection(s) — Johansson 115

Phaleria octandra (L.) Baill.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10729, 11431

Phaleria spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 220–1100

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6505;
Hennipman 5997

WIKSTROEMIA

Wikstroemia androsaemifolia Decne.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East
Altitude — 400–1600 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16084; Bloembergen
3994; Coode 6150; Meijer 11102A; Van
Balgooy 4043

Wikstroemia indica (L.) C.A. Mey.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 1500 m

Collection(s) — McDonald & Ismail Cat 4066

Wikstroemia tenuiramis Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
Altitude — 150–200 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10238; Van Balgooy
2967

Wikstroemia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1900 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5155

TILIACEAE

BROWNLOWIA

Brownlowia lanceolata Benth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Lam 2491

COLONA

Colona celebica Burret

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Riedel HB 5684

Colona scabra (Sm.) Burret

Vernacular name(s) — Anit'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Altitude — 0–150 m

Collection(s) — bb 4996, 20758, 28724; Elbert 2680; Koorders 18973; Lam 3044, 3076; Meijer 10144

Colona serratifolia Cav.

Vernacular name(s) — Konito; Taboekang

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — bb 7503; Cel I 5; Koorders 18974, 18975, 18976; Noerkas 111

Colona spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Bolang djese; Samoeking

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 3–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 18799; Bünнемeyer 10646; Noerkas 246, 393; Rachmat 738; Ramlanto 215

CORCHORUS

Corchorus aestuans L.

Vernacular name(s) — loempansit'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 5 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3344; Noerkas 53

Corchorus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Chin 3388

GREWIA

Grewia acuminata Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Collection(s) — Coode 5910; Meijer 10664

Grewia columnaris Sm.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 50 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19015

Grewia glabra Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Lenoeroeng; oudilotahi [moronene]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–700 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10703, 11367, 11791; Cel I 32; Kjellberg 1281; Koorders 19012, 19013, 19017, 19073; Teijsmann HB 12635, HB 13646, HB 18037; Widjaja 671

Grewia multiflora Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 700 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19020; Meijer 9145, 10191, 10945

Grewia scabrida Wall.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 12326

Grewia umbellata Roxb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Kjellberg 364; Koorders 19014, 19016, 19018, 19019

Grewia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — bisuka [Besoa]; Bitunu [Besoa]; Bunut; Kapoe marum poetik; woke [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–1050 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15901, 16081, 16180; bb 16990, 17236, 21767; Bloembergen 4103; Buwalda 3794; Chin 3655; Coode 5899; De Vogel 5035, 5053, 5162, 5541, 5615; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6731; De Vriese 429; De Vriese & Teijsmann 54; Elbert 2516, 2560, 2637, 2868; Keßler et al. PK 3152; Tantra 1548; Van Balgooy 2992

MICROCOS

Microcos paniculata L.

Vernacular name(s) — Boenoe
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Cel I 42

Microcos stylocarpa (Warb.) Burret

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 450 m

Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3597

Microcos spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East
Altitude — 20–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 69; Chin 3496; De Vogel 6774; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1357; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1963

TRICHOSPERMUM

Trichospermum kjellbergii Burret

Vernacular name(s) — woenoe
Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 0–400 m

Collection(s) — Cel II 218, III 6; Darnaedi 1992; De Vogel 5954, 5957; Meijer 11313; Van Balgooy 3782, 3898, 3999

Trichospermum lanigerum (Blume) Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Noerkas 432

Trichospermum pleiostigma (F. Muell.)

Kosterm.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South-East
Altitude — 10–630 m

Collection(s) — bb 21616, 25003

Trichospermum talaudensis Kosterm.

Vernacular name(s) — siapae
Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 40 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2983

TRIUMFETTA

Triumfetta annua L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10685

Triumfetta bartramia L.

Vernacular name(s) — Pojo-pojo; tangkapakapa

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10870, 10992, 12546; Elbert 2682, 2871; Koorders 17838, 19022; Noerkas 272; Rachmat 75; Widjaja 614

Triumfetta cana Blume

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 950 m

Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 10969, 11089

Triumfetta pilosa Roth.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 800 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19025

Triumfetta procumbens G. Forst.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 1 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3366, 3450

Triumfetta suffruticosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Noerkas 494

Triumfetta tomentosa Bojer

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Rachmat 222

Triumfetta spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Yoshida 1121

TURNERACEAE

TURNERA

Turnera ulmifolia L.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Hidayat AH 294

ULMACEAE

APHANANTHE

Aphananthe cuspidata Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 500 m

Collection(s) — bb 17163; Koorders 18550;
Teijsmann HB 13967

CELTIS

Celtis philippensis Blanco

Vernacular name(s) — Kanuna [Uma]; Kao-
loeloe; Woloeloe Morokotoeo
Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–650 m

Collection(s) — Afriastini 1990; bb 11427,
17058, 17507, 17647, 21369, 21374, 22982,
24965, 29467; Cel V 160; De Vogel 5622,
5674, 5762; Elbert 3363; Hennipman 5765;
Koorders 16379, 19072, 19075; Meijer 9223,
10859; Noerkas 458; Van Balgooy 2973

Celtis rigescens (Miq.) Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Altitude — 500–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 17001; Bloembergen 4231;
Koorders 19068, 19079

Celtis spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW
3399

GIRONNIERA

Gironniera subaequalis Planch.

Vernacular name(s) — Awoc; Ilaoc sala; Ponto
mentega

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East

Altitude — 20–645 m

Collection(s) — bb 1825, 1844, 1845, 1847,
1848, 1900, 1912, 1922, 1924, 1928, 1929,
2359, 11418, 23255, 24496, 26014, 26283,
31816, 31821; Cel II 412, II 432; Darnaedi
2275; De Vogel 6085, 6308; Eyma 4088;
Meijer 11235; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1708; Ramlanto 204; Van Balgooy 3789,
3939

Gironniera spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 20–450 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel 5972; Prawiroatmodjo
& Soewoko 1743

PARASPONIA

Parasponia rugosa Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Lahendong

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 0–1300 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19422, 19423

TREMA

Trema angustifolia Planch.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 11512; Rachmat 392

Trema cannabina Lour.

Vernacular name(s) — Mandalirung'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–50 m

Collection(s) — bb 5606; Elbert 2576, 2938;
Lam 3331; Rachmat 221; Teijsmann HB
12867, HB 13884, HB 13908

Trema orientalis (L.) Blume

Vernacular name(s) — Mawa; Sponia-Mawa;
Wulaja [Besoa]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 15–1425 m

Collection(s) — bb 5157, 22077, 28215; Cel V 138; De Vogel 2577, 5161, 5690; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6596, 6663; Koorders 19426; Meijer 10142, 11020, 11080; Teijsmann HB 13621; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3483; Widjaja 690

Trema tomentosa (Roxb.) Hara

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–1150 m

Collection(s) — bb 23595; Cel V 288; De Vogel 5915; Elbert 3345; Eyma 3358, 3359; Grimes 1031; Kaudern 290; Teijsmann HB 12667

Trema spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 220–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6459; Johansson 411; Van Balgooy 4050

URTICACEAE

BOEHMERIA

Boehmeria spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 220–1000 m

Collection(s) — Alston 15662; Chin 3447, 3629, 3661; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6920, 6922; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3372

CHAMABAINIA

Chamabainia cuspidata Wight

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2900 m

Collection(s) — Monod de Froideville 247

CYPHOLOPHUS

Cypholophus lutescens (Blume) Wedd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 2000–2900 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 12054; Eyma 731, 3926

Cypholophus macrocephalus Wedd.

Vernacular name(s) — sosop

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Altitude — 40–300 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3189; Lam 2765

Cypholophus spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Hohora

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 250–650 m

Collection(s) — De Vogel & Vermeulen 6879; Eyma 3867, 4180; Johansson 97; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3446

DEBREGEASIA

Debregeasia velutina Gaudich.

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe-Koang

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 650–1450 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11598; Johansson 275; Teijsmann HB 14189

Debregeasia spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Ruwiran / Kakeni [Tom-bulu / Tontembuan]

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Alston 16162

DENDROCNIIDE

Dendrocnide crassifolia (C.B. Rob.) Chew

Vernacular name(s) — Sarai

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 20 m

Collection(s) — Lam 3007

Dendrocnide kjellbergii Chew

Vernacular name(s) — Glata; Latang

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11108; Buwalda 3809; Eyma 3536, 3734

Dendrocnide longifolia (Hemsl.) Chew

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Meijer 10893

Dendrocide microstigma (Gaudich. ex Wedd.) Chew
 Vernacular name(s) — Lalasang; Makarrenang; Pahawong/Kulok/Boehn; Tah
 Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-East
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 25–800 m
 Collection(s) — bb 21708; Cel I 57, V 120; Church & Ismail 5; De Vriese 40, 41; Elbert 2768; Forsten 9; Meijer 9305, 10759; Teijsmann HB 11711, HB 13794

Dendrocide oblanceolata (Merr.) Chew
 Sulawesi distribution — Central
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 1000 m
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5525

Dendrocide stimulans (L.f.) Chew
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 50–1000 m
 Collection(s) — De Vogel 5180; Koorders 19391, 19393

Dendrocide spec.
 Vernacular name(s) — Jilatah/Lelati [Uma]; Lana/Pawang/Daun sos [Tontembuan/Tolour]
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
 Altitude — 600–1100 m
 Collection(s) — Alston 16259; Chin 3483; De Joncheere 1214; Hennipman 6112; Johanson 153; Tantra 1538; Van Balgooy 3088, 3532

GIRARDINIA

Girardinia diversifolia (Link) Friis
 Vernacular name(s) — Gamassa
 Sulawesi distribution — South
 Altitude — 2060 m
 Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 12015

LECANTHUS

Lecanthus peduncularis (Royle) Wedd.
 Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1200–2400 m
 Collection(s) — Bünнемeyer 11853, 12041; Eyma 1500; J.B.M. Smith 621

LEUCOSYKE

Leucosyke candidissima Wedd.
 Sulawesi distribution — South-East
 Altitude — 50 m
 Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1325

Leucosyke capitellata (Poir.) Wedd.
 Vernacular name(s) — Ruwiran [Langowan]
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
 Altitude — 60–1200 m
 Collection(s) — Cel V 262; Chin 3387; Coode 5822; De Vogel 2494; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6504; Forman 182, 400; Hennipman 6071; Meijer 9242

Leucosyke spec.
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East
 Altitude — 10–1000 m
 Collection(s) — Bloembergen 4094; Buwalda 3803; Coode 5986; De Vogel 5951, 6050; Elbert 3152, 3185, 3462; Eyma 3527, 3538, 3808, 4161; Ramlanto 219; Ramlanto & Fanani 469; Van Balgooy 3783; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3370; Yoshida 1199

NOTHOCNIDE

Nothocnide mollissima (Blume) Chew
 Sulawesi distribution — Central
 Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
 Altitude — 1000 m
 Collection(s) — Hennipman 5668; De Vogel 5066, 5250, 5255

Nothocnide repanda (Blume) Blume
 Sulawesi distribution — North, Central
 Altitude — 100–1000 m
 Collection(s) — Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3517; De Vogel 5530; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6750A; Koorders 19064; Van Balgooy 3525

OREOCNIDE

Oreocnide semicrenata Miq.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–320 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2651, 2752

Oreocnide spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 750 m

Collection(s) — Kaudern 167, 530

PILEA

Pilea angulata Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 280 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 10873

Pilea johniana Stapf

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 2860–3440 m

Collection(s) — Eyma 861, 1393; J.B.M. Smith 675

Pilea smilacifolia (Wall.) Wedd.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Kaudern 305

Pilea venulosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 348

Pilea wightii Wedd.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 1500–2500 m

Collection(s) — Bünnemeyer 11577, 11836, 11915

Pilea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 20–3000 m

Collection(s) — Bloembergen 3978; Chin 3501, 3638; Coode 6004, 6240; De Vogel 5451; Elbert 2711; Eyma 721, 724, 1054, 1403, 1453, 3846, 4171; Johansson 31; Meijer 9128, 9769, 9861, 9909; Rachmat 429; Soejatmi 264; Van Balgooy 3499, 3905; Yoshida 1004

PIPTURUS

Pipturus spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1025 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3148

POUZOLZIA

Pouzolzia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3753; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6822; Eyma 1213; Johansson 526; Koorders 19384; Van Balgooy 3110

PROCRIS

Procris reticulatovenosa (Hallier f.) H. Schroet.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 13980

VILLEBRUNEA

Villebrunea rubescens (Blume) Miq.

Vernacular name(s) — ambira; boerala'a; Kalo-empenga; Lalang usan [Tonsea]; Padila

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 10–1275 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16043; bb 2240; Bünnemeyer 11489, 11680; Cel I 71, V 248; Coode 6097; De Vogel 2491, 2545, 2646, 5196, 5331; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6882; Elbert 3036; Forman 193, 332; Kaudern 167, 530; Koorders 19427, 19733; Lam 2412, 2720, 2810; Meijer 10751, 10904; Rachmat 836; Teijsmann HB 11591, HB 12655; Whitmore & Sidiyasa TCW 3381

Villebrunea spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 50–1200 m

Collection(s) — Buwalda 3724; Coode 5808; Johansson 314; Ramlanto 242

VERBENACEAE

CALLICARPA

Callicarpa buchanani (Roxb.) Walp.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2545

Callicarpa candicans (Burm.f.) Hochr.

Vernacular name(s) — roidi

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–750 m

Collection(s) — bb 12; Burley, Partomihardjo & Rachman 3974; Elbert 2538; Kjellberg 14; Koorders 19491, 19494; Lam 3372; Meijer 10153; Noerkas 422; Robinson 2465

Callicarpa formosana Rolfe

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 350 m

Collection(s) — Yusuf & Wahyono 36

Callicarpa longifolia Lam.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 50–1490 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10643; 11014, 11707, 12580; Kaudern 313, 424; Kjellberg 725; Koorders 19489; Meijer 9708; Rachmat 588; Sands 474

Callicarpa longifolia Lam. forma **floccosa**
Schau

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South East

Altitude — 50–100 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri 1291; Ramlanto & Fanani 751

Callicarpa rubella Lindl.

Vernacular name(s) — Bali-bali angin

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2814; Rachmat 206

Callicarpa spec.

Vernacular name(s) — Gadu Lenanju [Kolawi]

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 5–1600 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16276; bb 68, 69, 20215, 24066; Bloembergen 4040, 4093, 4165, 4259; Coode 5987, 6017; De Vogel 5638, 5703, 5784, 5831, 5916; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6809; Hennipman 5791, 5934, 6038; Johansson 112; Meijer 11198, 11511; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1690, 1719; Van Balgooy 3117, 3629

CLERODENDRUM

Clerodendrum calamitosum L.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Noerkas 2

Clerodendrum chinense (Osbeck) Mabb.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 19510; Noerkas 327

Clerodendrum inerme Gaertn.

Vernacular name(s) — Lappang beke; Soesoeninang; Sombat

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2539, 2683; Kaudern 201; Lam 2683; Meijer 9277, 10114; Noerkas 403, 409; Rachmat 179, 342

Clerodendrum inerme Gaertn. var. **oceanicum**
Gray

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1311; Elbert 2539, 2683

Clerodendrum minahassae Teijsm. & Binn.

Vernacular name(s) — Soepangka asoewan'a

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 10–300 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10776; Cel V 295; Kaudern 499; Koorders 19517, 19519, 19521, 19523; Lam 3047; Teijsmann HB 5868, HB 12146

Clerodendrum paniculatum L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Ramlanto & Fanani 468

Clerodendrum puberulum Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 50–100 m

Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1328, 1569

Clerodendrum sahelangii Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — North
Collection(s) — Vorderman 34

Clerodendrum speciosissimum Paxton

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Collection(s) — Meijer 9215

Clerodendrum squamatum Hallier

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 0–200 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 2938, 2994, 2998, 3413

Clerodendrum thomsonae Balf.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Noerkas 63

Clerodendrum spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 20–1900 m
Collection(s) — Chin 3467, 3545; De Joncheere
1140; De Vogel 5190, 5463; De Vogel &
Vermeulen 6460; Hennipman 5967; Johans-
son 392; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1623,
1670; Ramlanto 190; Van Balgooy 3054,
3410, 3593; Yoshida 949

DURANTA

Duranta repens L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Collection(s) — Kaudern 487

GEUNZIA

Geunsia apoensis Elmer

Sulawesi distribution — South
Collection(s) — Noerkas 473, 499; Teijsmann
HB 13697, HB 13770

Geunsia cinnamomea Hallier

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 40–900 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3096, 3461, 3486

Geunsia cumingiana Rolfe

Sulawesi distribution — South-East
Altitude — 100–150 m
Collection(s) — Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1102, 1532

Geunsia farinosa Blume

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-
East
Altitude — 25–800 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 2760, 2999; Kaudern
417; Lam 2523, 2866; Meijer 9413

Geunsia furfuracea (Bakh.) Moldenke

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South, South-
East
Altitude — 25–1000 m
Collection(s) — bb 11429; Bünnemeyer 11488,
11550; Kjellberg 409; Teijsmann HB 12529;
Van Vuuren 425

Geunsia grandiflora Hallier f.

Sulawesi distribution — South
Altitude — 150 m
Collection(s) — Elbert 3204

Geunsia hexandra (Teijsm. & Binn.) Koord.

Vernacular name(s) — Donawoe; Koenai; Lelema
Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East
Altitude — 0–1060 m
Collection(s) — bb 12664, 17114, 21756, 24101;
Cel II 337, II 450; Elbert 2690, 2760, 2999,
3040, 3096, 3378; Koorders 19492, 19493,
19495, 19496, 19497, 19533; Prawiroat-
modjo & Maskuri 1329; Ramlanto & Fanani
463; Van Vuuren 620, 637, 640, 753

Geunsia spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 100–480 m
Collection(s) — Alston 15763; Cel II 450; Kof-
man 109, 116

GMELINA

Gmelina asiatica L.

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 0–100 m

Collection(s) — Hennipman 5018; Van Balgooy 2955

Gmelina elliptica Sm. ex NeesVernacular name(s) — Boengango; Weweng-
angaSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 0–645 m

Collection(s) — Amir 70; bb 24; Elbert 2619,
3001, 3038, 3058; Kaudern 470; Koorders
19525, 19526, 19527; Lam 2462; Prawiro-
atmodjo & Maskuri 1082, 1173; Ramlanto
113; Teijsmann HB 11885, HB 13845, HB
14156; Van Vuuren 112; Widjaja 551**Gmelina palawensis** H.J. Lam

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe poetih; Woeroko

Sulawesi distribution — South

Altitude — 25–600 m

Collection(s) — bb 8560, 23574; Cel II 441, III
35, III 168, III 169, IV 128, IV 189**Gmelina spec.**

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Altitude — 0–500 m

Collection(s) — Coode 5908; De Vogel 5707,
6367; Forman 407; Van Balgooy 3797, 3858

LANTANA

Lantana camara L.Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South,
South-East

Altitude — 50–950 m

Collection(s) — Bünemeyer 10562, 10732,
11018; Buwalda 3747; De Vogel & Ver-
meulen 6995; Prawiroatmodjo & Maskuri
1574

PHYLA

Phyla nodiflora (L.) Greene

Sulawesi distribution — Central

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 9170; Van Balgooy 2984

Phyla nodiflora (L.) Greene forma **spathulata**
Moldenke

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Noerkas 90

PREMNA

Premna foetida Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — Central, South

Altitude — 250–500 m

Collection(s) — Meijer 10202; Ramlanto 237

Premna pubescens Blume

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–200 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 3366

Premna pubescens Blume forma **odorata**
H.J. Lam

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Altitude — 0–60 m

Collection(s) — Elbert 2811; Teijsmann HB
14141**Premna serratifolia** L.Vernacular name(s) — Djaroe; Kamarogo; Ojo
goum; Saroh; UregoSulawesi distribution — North, Central, South
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 0–1000 mCollection(s) — Amir 39; bb 7; Bloembergen
4039; Bünemeyer 10585; Elbert 2624, 2725,
2804, 2884, 2932; Kaudern 204; Koorders
19535, 24073; Lam 2534; Meijer 10690;
Noerkas 405; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko
1861; Teijsmann HB 11959, 18028; Weir 13**Premna tomentosa** Willd.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 17183, 21326, 21327

Premna spec.Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-
East

Altitude — 20–400 m

Collection(s) — Alston 16011, 16210; Chin 3486; De Vogel 5700; Hennipman 5769A, 5770; Prawiroatmodjo & Soewoko 1967; Yusuf & Wahyono 3

TEIJSMANNIODENDRON

Teijsmanniodendron spec.

Sulawesi distribution — Central
Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present
Altitude — 1100 m

Collection(s) — Keßler et al. PK 3156

VITEX

Vitex celebica Koord.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 5159, 21775; Cel V 249, Cel V 383; Ham R 5; Koorders 19544, 19548, 19554, 19558, 19560; Ramlanto 123; Van Hulstijn 406

Vitex cofassus Reinw.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 7502, 8579, 13745, 20755, 21984, 23307, 25004, 31521; Beversluis 2; Church & Ismail 20; McDonald & Ismail 4039; Meijer 10825; Teijsmann HB 12879; Van Hulstijn 337

Vitex cofassus Reinw. var. **cofassus**

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — bb 2239

Vitex glabrata R.Br.

Sulawesi distribution — North, South, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 6038; Church & Ismail 28; Ramlanto 118

Vitex longifolia Merr.

Sulawesi distribution — South

Collection(s) — Teijsmann HB 11788

Vitex parviflora Juss.

Sulawesi distribution — South-East

Collection(s) — Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1309; Elbert 2732

Vitex pinnata L.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South-East

Collection(s) — bb 19394; Elbert 2982; Meijer 10237

Vitex quinata F.N. Williams

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central

Collection(s) — bb 31495; Meijer 9424, 10067

Vitex trifolia L.

Sulawesi distribution — North

Collection(s) — Meijer 10117

Vitex trifolia L. var. **trifolia**

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East

Collection(s) — Binnemeyer 10633, 10828, 11153, 11234; Docters van Leeuwen-Reynvaan 1710; Rachmat 35

Vitex spec.

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Collection(s) — Alston 15993; De Joncheere 1018; De Vogel 5020, 5760, 5782, 6218; De Vogel & Vermeulen 6668, 6959; Hennipman 5011

VIOLACEAE

RINOREA

Rinorea bengalensis (Wall.) Kuntze

Vernacular name(s) — Waringi

Sulawesi distribution — South, South-East
Altitude — 30 m

Collection(s) — bb 26281; Cel II 459; Teijsmann HB 11987

Rinorea horneri (Korth.) Kuntze

Vernacular name(s) — Nialetta

Sulawesi distribution — North, South
Altitude — 250 m

Collection(s) — Lam 2902; Teijsmann HB 11725

Rinorea javanica (Blume) Kuntze

Sulawesi distribution — North

Altitude — 200 m

Collection(s) — Koorders 16794

WINTERACEAE

DRIMYS

***Drimys piperita* Hook.f.**

Vernacular name(s) — Kajoe Tambara

Sulawesi distribution — North, Central, South

Lore Lindu National Park & environs — present

Altitude — 1500–3000 m

Collection(s) — bb 20554; Bloembergen 3970, 3997; Bünнемeyer 11885, 12049, 12295, 12323; De Vogel 5138, 5138A, 5139, 5349, 5370, 5374, 5412, 5469; Eyma 469, 631, 904, 1349, 3584, 3772, 3959; Meijer 9824; Rachmat 903

INDEX

Index to the scientific names of families and genera. Numbers refer to text pages

A		Aphananthe	146	Browallia	135
Abelmoschus	79	Apocynaceae	13	Brownlowia	143
Abroma	137	Apodytes	58	Brucea	134
Abutilon	80	Aporosa	40	Bruguiera	111
Acacia	70	Aquifoliaceae	15	Bruinsmia	140
Acalypha	38	Araliaceae	16	Buchanania	7
Acer	5	Araucariaceae	16	Buddleja	18
Aceraceae	5	Arcangelisia	87	Buddlejaceae	18
Acmena	96	Archidendron	71	Bursaceae	18
Acronychia	124	Ardisia	94		
Actephila	38	Argyreia	27	C	
Actinidiaceae	5	Arnicratea	22	Caesalpinia	68
Actinodaphne	60	Artabotrys	9	Cajanus	72
Adenantha	70	Artocarpus	88	Calamus	103
Adinandra	141	Arytera	128	Caldcluvia	28
Adinauclea	112	Ascarina	24	Callicarpa	150
Aegiceras	94	Asclepiadaceae	17	Calopogonium	72
Aegle	124	Aspidopteris	79	Calotropis	17
Agathis	16	Astronia	81	Camellia	141
Aglaia	82	Atuna	25	Campnosperma	7
Aidia	112	Austrobuxus	40	Camptostemon	18
Ailanthus	134	Averrhoa	102	Cananga	9
Alangiaceae	6	Avicennia	17	Canarium	18
Alangium	6	Avicenniaceae	17	Canavalia	72
Albizia	71	Azadirachta	84	Canthium	113
Alchornea	38	Azima	128	Capparaceae	20
Alectryon	128			Capparis	20
Aleurites	38	B		Caprifoliaceae	21
Allophylus	128	Baccaurea	40	Capsicum	135
Alphitonia	109	Baeckea	96	Carallia	111
Alphonsea	9	Barringtonia	66	Cardiospermum	128
Alseodaphne	61	Bauhinia	68	Caryota	104
Alstonia	13	Beilschmiedia	61	Casearia	54
Alyxia	13	Bignoniaceae	17	Cassia	68
Amaracarpus	113	Biophytum	102	Cassytha	61
Ammannia	78	Bischofia	41	Castanopsis	53
Anacardiaceae	6	Blumeodendron	41	Casuarina	22
Anacardium	6	Boehmeria	147	Casuarinaceae	22
Anacolosa	100	Boenninghausenia	124	Cathormion	69
Anaxagorea	9	Boerhaavia	99	Cecropiaceae	22
Anisoptera	30	Bombacaceae	18	Celastraceae	22
Annona	9	Bombax	18	Celastrus	22
Annonaceae	9	Boraginaceae	18	Celtis	146
Anthocephalus	113	Borreria	113	Cerbera	13
Antiaris	88	Brackenridgea	100	Ceriops	111
Antidesma	39	Breynia	41	Ceriscoides	114
Antirhea	113	Bridelia	41	Chamaesyce	41
Aphanamixis	84	Broussonetia	89	Chamabainia	147

Champereia	102	D	Elmerillia	78	
Chilocarpus	14	Dacrycarpus	107	Embelia	95
Chionanthus	100	Dacrydium	108	Emmenosperma	110
Chisocheon	84	Dacryodes	19	Endiandra	63
Chloranthaceae	24	Daemonorops	104	Endocomia	93
Chrysobalanaceae	25	Dalbergia	73	Endospermum	43
Chrysophyllum	131	Daphniphyllaceae	29	Engelhardia	60
Cinchona	114	Daphniphyllum	29	Ericaceae	34
Cinnamomum	61	Datisceae	29	Eriodendron	18
Cipadessa	85	Datura	135	Erycibe	27
Cissampelos	87	Debregeasia	147	Erythrina	74
Citronella	58	Decaspermum	96	Erythralium	100
Citrus	124	Decussocarpus	108	Erythrospermum	54
Cladogynos	41	Dehaasia	63	Erythroxyloaceae	37
Claoxylon	41	Dendrocide	147	Erythroxyllum	37
Clausena	125	Dendrolobium	74	Eucalyptus	96
Cleidion	42	Dentella	114	Eugenia	96
Cleistanthus	42	Deplanchea	17	Euonymus	22
Clematis	109	Derris	74	Euphorbia	44
Cleome	21	Desmodium	74	Euphorbiaceae	38
Clerodendrum	150	Desmos	10	Euphoranthus	129
Clethra	25	Dichapetalaceae	29	Eurya	141
Clethraceae	25	Dichapetalum	29	Excoecaria	44
Clitoria	72	Dichroa	134	F	
Codiaeum	42	Dictyoneura	129	Fagaceae	53
Coffea	114	Dillenia	29	Fagraea	77
Colona	144	Dilleniaceae	29	Falcatifolium	108
Colubrina	110	Dimocarpus	129	Fatoua	89
Combretaceae	25	Dioclea	74	Ficus	89
Combretum	25	Diospyros	31	Firmiana	137
Compositae	26	Diploclisia	87	Fissistigma	10
Connaraceae	27	Diplospora	114	Flacourtia	54
Connarus	27	Diplycosia	34	Flacourtiaceae	54
Convolvulaceae	27	Dipterocarpaceae	30	Flemingia	74
Corchorus	144	Discocalyx	95	Flueggea	44
Cordia	18	Dodonaea	129	Freycinetia	105
Cornaceae	27	Dolichandrone	17	Friesodielsia	10
Corypha	104	Dracaena	76		
Crateva	21	Dracontomelon	7	G	
Cratoxylon	57	Drimys	154	Gaertnera	114
Crotalaria	72	Drypetes	43	Galbulimina	58
Croton	42	Duabanga	136	Galearia	44
Crypteronia	28	Duranta	151	Ganophyllum	129
Crypteroniaceae	28	Dysoxylum	85	Garcinia	57
Cryptocarya	62	E		Gardenia	114
Cubilia	128	Ebenaceae	31	Garuga	20
Cunoniaceae	28	Elaeagnaceae	32	Gaultheria	35
Cupaniopsis	128	Elaeagnus	32	Geniostoma	77
Cyathocalyx	9	Elaeocarpaceae	32	Geophila	114
Cycadaceae	28	Elaeocarpus	32	Geunsia	151
Cycas	28	Ellattostachys	129	Girardinia	148
Cyclea	87	Ellipanthus	27	Gironniera	146
Cynometra	69				
Cypholophus	147				

Gleditsia	70	Hydnophytum	115	Leguminosae—Mimo-	
Gliricidia	75	Hypobathrum	115	soideae	70
Glochidion	45	Hypserpa	87	Leguminosae—Papilio-	
Gluta	7			noideae	72
Glycosmis	125	I		Lepidopetalum	130
Glyptopetalum	23	Icacinaceae	58	Lepiniopsis	14
Gmelina	152	Ichnocarpus	14	Lepisanthes	130
Gnetaceae	56	Ilex	15	Lepistemon	27
Gnetum	56	Indigofera	75	Leptospermum	97
Gomphandra	59	Inocarpus	75	Leucaena	71
Gomphia	100	Intsia	70	Leucosyke	148
Goniothalamus	10	Iodes	59	Licania	25
Gonocaryum	59	Itea	134	Licuala	104
Gonystylus	143	Itoa	55	Ligustrum	102
Goodeniaceae	56	Ixonanthaceae	60	Liliaceae	76
Gordonia	142	Ixonanthes	60	Lindera	63
Gossypium	80	Ixora	116	Litchi	130
Gouania	110			Lithocarpus	53
Grevillea	109	J		Litsea	64
Grewia	144	Jasminum	101	Livistona	105
Gronophyllum	104	Jatropha	47	Loeseneriella	23
Guettarda	114	Juglandaceae	60	Loganiaceae	77
Guioa	129			Lophopetalum	23
Guttiferae	57	K		Lucinaea	117
Gymnacranthera	93	Kadsura	134	Lumnitzera	25
Gymnostoma	22	Kalappia	70	Lunasia	125
Gynochthodes	114	Kibara	88	Lycianthes	135
Gynotroches	111	Kibatalia	14	Lythraceae	78
Gyrinops	143	Kjellbergiodendron	97		
H		Kleinhovia	138	M	
Haematocarpus	87	Knema	93	Macadamia	109
Haplolobus	20	Knoxia	116	Macaranga	47
Haplostichanthus	11	Koordersiodendron	7	Maclura	92
Harpullia	129	Kopsia	14	Macropsychanthus	75
Harrisonia	135	Korthalsia	104	Madhuca	131
Hedyosmum	24	Kostermanthus	25	Maesa	95
Hedyotis	114			Magnolia	79
Helicia	109	L		Magnoliaceae	78
Helicteres	137	Lagerstroemia	78	Malaisia	92
Heliotropium	18	Lansium	86	Mallotus	49
Heritiera	138	Lantana	152	Malphihiaceae	79
Hernandia	58	Lasianthus	116	Malvaceae	79
Hernandiaceae	58	Lasiococca	47	Mangifera	7
Hibiscus	80	Lauraceae	60	Manglietia	79
Himantandraceae	58	Lawsonia	78	Manihot	50
Hiptage	79	Lecanthus	148	Manilkara	131
Homalanthus	47	Lecythidaceae	66	Maniltoa	70
Homalium	54	Leea	67	Maranthes	25
Homonoia	47	Leeaceae	67	Maschalocorymbus	117
Hopea	30	Leguminosae	68	Mastersia	75
Horsfieldia	93	Leguminosae—Caesal-		Mastixia	27
Hydnocarpus	55	pinioideae	68	Medinilla	81
				Medusanthera	59

Melanolepis	50	Neuburgia	77	Phyllocladus	108
Melastoma	82	Nothaphoebe	65	Physalis	136
Melastomataceae	81	Nothocnide	148	Phytocrene	59
Melia	86	Nyctaginaceae	99	Picrasma	135
Meliaceae	82	O		Pigafetta	105
Melicope	125	Ochnaceae	100	Pilea	149
Meliosma	127	Octomeles	29	Pimelodendron	52
Melochia	138	Olacaceae	100	Pinanga	105
Melodinus	14	Olax	100	Pipturus	149
Memecylon	82	Oldenlandia	120	Pisonia	99
Menispermaceae	87	Oleaceae	100	Pithecellobium	72
Mesua	58	Omphalea	51	Pittosporaceae	107
Metrosideros	97	Oncosperma	105	Pittosporum	107
Michelia	79	Opilia	102	Planchonella	133
Microcos	145	Opiliaceae	102	Planchonia	67
Micromelum	126	Oreocnide	149	Plumbaginaceae	107
Millettia	75	Ormosia	76	Plumbago	107
Millingtonia	17	Orophea	11	Podocarpaceae	107
Mimosa	71	Oroxylum	17	Podocarpus	108
Mimusops	132	Osbeckia	82	Poikilospermum	22
Miquelia	59	Osmelia	55	Polyalthia	11
Mischocarpus	130	Osmoxylon	16	Polygalaceae	109
Mitrephora	11	Oxalidaceae	102	Polyosma	134
Monimiaceae	88	P		Pometia	130
Moraceae	88	Pachygone	87	Popowia	12
Morinda	117	Pachystylidium	51	Porterandia	120
Moringa	92	Paederia	120	Pouteria	133
Moringaceae	92	Palaquium	132	Pouzolzia	149
Morus	92	Palmae	103	Praravinia	120
Mucuna	76	Pandanaceae	105	Premna	152
Murraya	126	Pandanus	106	Procris	149
Mussaenda	118	Pandorea	17	Proteaceae	109
Mussaendopsis	118	Pangium	55	Prumnopitys	109
Mycetia	118	Parasponia	146	Prunus	112
Myrica	93	Parkia	71	Pseudoclausena	86
Myricaceae	93	Parsonia	14	Pseuduvaria	12
Myristica	93	Pavetta	120	Psidium	98
Myristicaceae	93	Pellacalyx	111	Psychotria	121
Myrmecodia	118	Peltophorum	70	Psydrax	121
Myrmephytum	118	Pemphis	78	Pternandra	82
Myrsinaceae	94	Pericampylus	87	Pterocarpus	76
Myrtaceae	96	Perrottetia	23	Pterocymbium	139
Myxopyrum	102	Persea	66	Pterospermum	139
N		Phaeanthus	11	Pterygota	139
Nauclea	119	Phaleria	143	Pueraria	76
Neolitsea	65	Phoebe	66	Pycnarrhena	87
Neonauclea	119	Pholidocarpus	105	Pyrenaria	142
Neoscortechinia	50	Phyla	152	Q	
Neotrewia	51	Phyllanthus	51	Quassia	135
Nephelium	130			Quisqualis	26
Nertera	120				

R			
Rademachera	18	Schuermansia	100
Randia	121	Scolopia	55
Ranunculaceae	109	Scyphiphora	121
Rapanea	96	Semecarpus	8
Rauvolfia	15	Senna	70
Reinwardtiidendron	86	Serianthes	72
Reissantia	23	Shorea	30
Rhamnaceae	109	Simaroubaceae	134
Rhizophora	111	Sindora	70
Rhizophoraceae	111	Siphonodon	24
Rhododendron	35	Sloanea	34
Rhus	8	Solanaceae	135
Rhysotoechia	131	Solanum	136
Ricinus	52	Sonneratia	136
Rinorea	153	Sonneratiaceae	136
Rosaceae	112	Sophora	76
Rothmannia	121	Spathiostemon	52
Rourea	27	Spatholobus	76
Rubiaceae	112	Spermaceae	122
Rutaceae	124	Sphenostemon	137
Ryparosa	55	Sphenostemonaceae	137
Rysopteris	79	Spiradiclis	122
		Spondias	8
		Staphyleaceae	137
		Stemonurus	60
S		Stephania	87
Sabia	127	Sterculia	139
Sabiaceae	127	Sterculiaceae	137
Sageraea	12	Streblus	92
Salacia	24	Strombosia	100
Salvadoraceae	128	Strongylodon	76
Sambucus	21	Strophanthus	15
Sandoricum	86	Strophoblachia	52
Santalaceae	128	Strychnos	78
Santalum	128	Styracaceae	140
Santiria	20	Styrax	140
Sapindaceae	128	Sumbaviopsis	52
Sapotaceae	131	Sunaptea	30
Saprosma	121	Suregada	52
Saraca	70	Symplocaceae	140
Sarcandra	24	Symplocos	140
Sarcosperma	134	Syzygium	98
Sarcotheca	103		
Saurauia	5	T	
Sauropus	52	Tabernaemontana	15
Saxifragaceae	134	Tarenna	122
Scaevola	56	Tarennoidea	122
Schefflera	16	Taxaceae	141
Schima	142	Taxus	141
Schisandraceae	134	Teijsmanniodendron	153
Schleichera	131	Tephrosia	76
Schradera	121	Terminalia	26
		Ternstroemia	142
		Tetracera	30
		Tetractomia	126
		Tetradium	126
		Tetrameles	29
		Theaceae	141
		Thespesia	81
		Thymelaeaceae	143
		Tiliaceae	143
		Timonius	122
		Tinospora	88
		Toddalia	126
		Toona	86
		Tournefortia	18
		Trema	146
		Triadica	52
		Tricalysia	123
		Trichadenia	55
		Trichospermum	145
		Trigonachras	131
		Trigonobalanus	54
		Trigonopleura	53
		Trigonostemon	53
		Tristaniopsis	99
		Tristira	131
		Tristiropsis	131
		Triumfetta	145
		Trophis	92
		Turnera	146
		Turneraceae	146
		Turpinia	137
		Turraea	86
		U	
		Ulmaceae	146
		Uncaria	123
		Urophyllum	123
		Urticaceae	147
		Uvaria	12
		V	
		Vaccinium	36
		Vatica	30
		Ventilago	110
		Verbenaceae	150
		Vernonia	26
		Viburnum	21
		Vigna	76
		Villebrunea	149
		Violaceae	153
		Vitex	153
		Voacanga	15

W		X		Z	
Wallaceodendron	72	Xanthomyrtus	99	Zanthoxylum	127
Walsura	86	Xanthophyllum	109	Zizyphus	110
Weinmannia	28	Xanthostemon	99	Zornia	76
Wendlandia	124	Ximena	100		
Wikstroemia	143	Xylocarpus	86		
Winteraceae	154	Xylophia	12		
Wrightia	15	Xylosma	55		